

Pre-Civil-War Base Ball Games Played in Greater New York City Region

Compiled by Craig B. Waff

(14 December 2008 version)

Acronyms:

Jr. (between team name and community) = junior club

1 (between team name and community) = first nine

2 (between team name and community) = second nine

M (between team name and community) = muffin nine

BDE = Brooklyn Daily Eagle

BE&KCD = Brooklyn Eagle, and Kings County Democrat

NDA = Newark Daily Advertiser

NYC = New York Clipper

NYDT = New-York Daily Times

NYH = New York Herald

NYMN = New York Morning News

NYSM = New York Sunday Mercury

NYT = New-York Times

PSOT = Porter's Spirit of the Times

SG = State Gazette [Trenton, N.J.]

SOT = The Spirit of the Times

TS = The True Sun

WSOT = Wilkes' Spirit of the Times

BBC = Base Ball Club

TBI = The Baseball Index

NYSM list = a list of games played in 1856 that was originally published in the *New York Sunday Mercury* (issue unknown) and reprinted in *Porter's Spirit of the Times*, vol. 1, no. 17 (27 Dec 1856), p. 277, cols. 1-2

Microfilms of the Knickerbocker game books, which are part of the Albert Spalding Collection in the New York Public Library, can be loaned from the SABR HQ office in Cleveland, Ohio.

An extensive set of scrapbooks containing clippings of game accounts, primarily from the *New York Clipper*, forms part of "The Charles W. Mears Collection on Baseball" in the archives of the Cleveland Public Library.

Date of Game	City/Town Playing Field	Outcome	Sources
1845			
6 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Curry's squad 11 Cartwright's squad 8 (3 innings) (1st Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on each side)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Peterson, <i>The Man Who Invented Baseball</i> , pp. 72-73 (3) Zoss and Bowman, <i>Diamonds in the Rough</i> , p. 57
10 Oct (Fri)	Union Star Cricket Club grounds	Brooklyn players 22 New York players 1 (3 innings) (<i>NYH</i> (1): "A Base Ball match between eight players of Brooklyn and eight of New York, was announced to take place in Brooklyn to-day [6 Oct], and also a shooting match among the members of the Anglo-American Club of this city. It is not believed, however, that either of the events will 'come off,' in consequence of some mal-arrangements of misunderstanding among the several parties.") (<i>NYH</i> (2): "We stated yesterday that the proposed Base Ball match between eight players of New York against eight players of Brooklyn, would turn out to be a failure; and so it was, for the New Yorkers did not make their appearance on the ground, and the supper provided by their order was necessarily untouched." (<i>NTMN & TS</i> : "The Base Ball match between eight Brooklyn players, and eight players of New York, came off on Friday on the grounds of the Union Star Cricket Club. The New	(1) "Sporting Events," <i>NYH</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (6 Oct 1845), p. [xx], col. [xx] (2) "A True Prophecy," <i>NYH</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (7 Oct 1845), p. [xx], col. [xx] (3) <i>NYMN</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (13 Oct 1845), p. [xx], col. [xx] (4) "Brooklyn," <i>TS</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (13 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 5

		Yorkers were singularly unfortunate in scoring but one run in their three innings. Brooklyn scored 22 and of course came off winners.")	
? Oct	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Unnamed squad 33 Tucker-Cartwright squad 26 (5 innings) (2nd Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 or 9 players on each side)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Peterson, <i>The Man Who Invented Baseball</i> , pp. 73-74
? Oct	Hoboken Elysian Fields	3rd Knickerbocker BBC inrea-squad game; score of 28-27; 9 or 10 players on as side	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Henry Chadwick, "Base Ball Reminiscences No. II," <i>National Daily Base Ball Gazette</i> , 24 Apr 1884
17 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Wheaton's squad 25 Curry's squad 23 (4th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game – 8 players on a side)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Peterson, <i>The Man Who Invented Baseball</i> , p. 74
? Oct	Hoboken Elysian Fields	5th Knickerbocker BBC inrea-squad game; 9 players on as side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
21 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	"eight members of the New York Ball Club" 24 "the same number of players from Brooklyn" 4 (<i>BE&KCD</i> : "The interest attached to this match will attract large numbers from this and the neighboring city.")	(1) "A Great Match at Base Ball," <i>BE&KCD</i> , vol. 4, no. 253 (21 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 3 (2) "Sporting Intelligence: The New York Base Ball Club," <i>NYH</i> , vol. 11, no. 270 (21 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 4 (3) "Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball Match," <i>NYH</i> , vol. 11, no. 271 (22 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 4 (4) "Base Ball Match," <i>NYMN</i> , 22 Oct 1845 [NOT YET SEEN; PARTIALLY REPRINTED IN (6)] (5) "Base Ball Play," <i>NYH</i> , vol. 11, no. 274 [sic: 272] (23 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 6 (6) Fox Butterfield, "Cooperstown? Hoboken? Try New York City," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 140, no. 48,378 (4 Oct

			1990), p. A1, cols. 2-4, and p. B14, cols. 5-6 (7) <i>Nineteenth Century Notes</i> , issue 93:4 [NOT YET SEEN] (8) Sullivan, <i>Early Innings</i> , p. 11 [reprint of (4)]
23 Oct (Thu)	Brooklyn Brooklyn Star Club grounds on Myrtle Avenue	New York Base Ball Club 37 Brooklyn players 19 (return match)	(1) "Base Ball Play," <i>NYH</i> , vol. 11, no. 274 [sic: 272] (23 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 6 (2) "City Intelligence: Base Ball Play," <i>NYH</i> , vol. 11, no. 273 (24 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 6 [includes box score] (3) "Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball Play," <i>NYH</i> , vol. 11, no. 274 (25 Oct 1845), p. 3, col. 2 [reprint of (2)] (4) <i>NYMN</i> , 25 Oct 1845 [NOT YET SEEN] (5) <i>Nineteenth Century Notes</i> , issue 93:4 [NOT YET SEEN] (6) Sullivan, <i>Early Innings</i> , pp. 11-12
24 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	6th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
28 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	7th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Henry Chadwick, "Base Ball Reminiscences No. II," <i>National Daily Base Ball Gazette</i> , 24 Apr 1884
31 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	8th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
3 Nov (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	9th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 18 Nov 1845 game)
4 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	10th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 6 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
? Nov	Hoboken Elysian Fields	11th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book

10 Nov (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	12th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
11 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	New York Club intra-club game	(1) <i>NYH</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (11 Nov 1845), p. [xx], col. [xx]
? Nov	Hoboken Elysian Fields	13th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
18 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Wheaton's side 51 Tucker's side 42 (14th and final Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game played in 1845)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Henry Chadwick, "Base Ball Reminiscences No. II," <i>National Daily Base Ball Gazette</i> , 24 Apr 1884 (3) Peterson, <i>The Man Who Invented Baseball</i> , pp. 74-75
1846			
5 Apr (Sun?)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 26 May 1846)
10 Apr (Good Friday)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	1st Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game played in 1846; score 40-35; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Peterson, <i>The Man Who Invented Baseball</i> , p. 75
14 Apr (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
17 Apr (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
21 Apr (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
24 Apr (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
28 Apr (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
5 May (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
8 May	Hoboken	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club	(1) Knickerbocker game book

(Mon)	Elysian Fields	game; 6 vs. 7 players on the sides	
12 May (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 11 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
15 May (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
undated	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 13 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
22 May (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
26 May (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
5? Jun (Fri?)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 11 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
9 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
12 Jun (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 11 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
16 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
17 Jun (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	White (“New York” crossed out) Black (Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded in Sep 1849) (2) Cited in Zoss and Bowman, <i>Diamonds in the Rough</i> , p. 56
19 Jun (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	New York 23 Knickerbocker (NY) 1 (4 innings)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Peverelly, p. 13 (3) Orem, p. 10 (4) Wright, p. 4 [NY runs = 21]
20 Jun (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Cited in Zoss and Bowman, <i>Diamonds in the Rough</i> , p. 56
23 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book

26 Jun (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 11 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
30 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
3 Jul (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 6 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
7 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
undated	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
14 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
21 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
24 Jul (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
27 Jul (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
4 Aug (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
25 Aug (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
28 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
1 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
8 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
11 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book

15 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
19 Sep (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	“Fancy Match”; Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game, probably with spectators	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded in Sep 1849)
22 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
25 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
29 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
6 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 12 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
9 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
16 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
20 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
undated	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 6 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
27 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
30 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
undated	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
10 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; [?] players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
17 Nov	Hoboken	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club	(1) Knickerbocker game book

(Tue)	Elysian Fields	game; 10 players on a side	
20 Nov (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
24 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
undated	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; one side labeled “Strangers”	(1) Knickerbocker game book
1847			
Late May	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 11 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
5 Jun (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded in Sep 1849)
22 Jul (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
16 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker 21 Unnamed opponents 15 (Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Cited in Zoss and Bowman, <i>Diamonds in the Rough</i> , p. 58
1848			
17 Apr (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
29 May (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players to a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
Late Jun	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 vs. 6 players on the sides	(1) Knickerbocker game book
28 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players to a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
1849			
17 May (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	White Black	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Cited in Zoss and Bowman,

		(Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side)	<i>Diamonds in the Rough</i> , p. 56
11 Jul (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded in Sep 1849)
1850			
1851			
24 Apr (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book
26 May (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Black 14 White 2 (4 innings – “Broke up by the Dutch Fight” (riot in Hoboken) (Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game – 7 players on a side)	(1) Knickerbocker game book
2 Jun (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 10 Jul 1858)
3 Jun (Tue)	Harlem Washington grounds at Red House	Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Washington (NY) 11 (8 innings)	(1) Peverelly, p. 14 (2) Orem, p. 10 (3) Wright, p. 4
17 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 22 Washington (NY) 20 (10 innings – 9 players on a side)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Peverelly, p. 14 (3) Orem, pp. 10-11 (4) Wright, p. 4
9 Oct (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book
20 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded before 24 Apr 1851)
1852			
4 Jul	Southwestern edge of Brooklyn Bath [Beach] on	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book

	Gravesend Bay		
1853			
1 & 5 Jul (Fri & Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Gotham (NY) 12 (6 innings) (<i>SOT</i> (1): “The first friendly game of the season ... The game was commenced on Friday the 1st, but owing to the storm had to be postponed, the Knickerbockers making nine aces to two of the Gotham, ...”)	(1) F. W. T., “Base Ball at Hoboken,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 23, no. 21 (9 Jul 1853), p. 246, col. 1 [letter dated 6 Jul] (2) William Cauldwell, <i>New York Sunday Mercury</i> , 10 Jul 1853 [NOT YET SEEN] (3) “Base Ball,” <i>NYC</i> , 16 Jul 1853 (4) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of Knickerbocker-Gotham games] (5) Peverelly, pp. 14 & 21 (6) Orem, p. 11 (7) Wright, p. 4 (8) Paul Wendt, “The First Knick-Era Box Score?,” <i>Nineteenth Century Notes</i> , Anniversary Issue, 2003:1, p. 2
14 Oct (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Gotham (NY) 14 (return game – 9 innings) (<i>SOT</i> (1): “This was the finest, and at one time the closest match, that has ever been played between the two clubs. All that the Gothamites want is a little more practice at the bat; then the Knicks will have to stir themselves to sustain the laurels which they have worn so long.”)	(1) F. W. T., “Base Ball Match,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 23, no. 36 (22 Oct 1853), p. 432, col. 2 [letter dated 18 Oct] (2) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of Knickerbocker-Gotham games] (3) Peverelly, pp. 14-15 & 21 (4) Orem, p. 11 (5) Wright, p. 4
1854			
30 Jun	Harlem Red House (the late cricket ground of the St. George’s Club)	Gotham (NY) 21 Knickerbocker (NY) 16 (16 innings – “4 hours’ hard play”) (<i>SOT</i> (1): “... the playing was most admirable on both sides, contested from beginning to end with perseverance and good feeling. The winding up, a glorious supper,	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 17 Nov 1854) (2) Subscriber, “Base Ball Play,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 24, no. 22 (15 Jul 1854), p. 258, col. 2 [letter dated 11 Jul] (3) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of

		with champagne punch, which did credit to our friend Brown, the host at the Red House.”)	Knickerbocker-Gotham games] (4) Peverelly, pp. 15 & 21 (5) Orem, p. 12 (6) Wright, p. 4
20 Sep	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 24 Gotham (NY) 13 (9 innings) (<i>SOT</i> (1): “After the play, the Clubs adjourned to the house, and were regaled by a sumptuous repast by the ‘Knicks.’ “)	(1) T., “Base Ball Match,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 24, no. 38 (30 Sep 1854), p. 390, col. 3 (2) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of Knickerbocker-Gotham games] (3) Peverelly, pp. 15-16 & 21 (4) Orem, p. 12 (5) Wright, p. 4
24 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 21 Eagle (NY) 14 (8 innings)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1854
26 Oct (Thu)	Harlem Red House	Gotham (NY) 12 Knickerbocker (NY) 12 (12 innings - TIE)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1854 (2) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of Knickerbocker-Gotham games] (3) Peverelly, pp. 16 & 21 (4) Orem, pp. 12-13 (5) Wright, p. 4
3 Nov (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Eagle (NY) 23 Gotham (NY) 15	(1) William Cauldwell, <i>NYSM</i> , 5 Nov 1854 [NOT YET SEEN, BUT REPRINTED IN (3)] (2) “Reminiscences of the Ball Field,” <i>NYC</i> , undated clipping in Mears Collection (3) W. M. Rankin, “Early History of Baseball” (1886), clipping in Mears Collection
10 Nov (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle 1 (NY) 21 Knickerbocker 2 (NY) 4 (5 innings)	(1) <i>NYSM</i> , 12 Nov 1854 [NOT YET SEEN] (2) O. W. P., “Base Ball Play,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 24, no. 41 (25 Nov 1854), p. 486, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, pp. 14 & 26 (4) Wright, pp. 4 & 5

17 Nov (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle 1 (NY) 22 Knickerbocker 2 (NY) 21 (return game - 5 innings) (<i>NYSM</i> : “We again have the pleasure to record another match of base ball, probably the last one this season, ... This match was the return one for which we gave the score last week, and was very well contested. There was a great deal of excitement while the last inning was being played, as the Knickerbockers had scored twenty one, and the Eagles had to make three runs to win, which they did, scoring twenty-two.”)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 16, no. 47 (19 Nov 1854), p. 3, col. 2 (3) O. W. P., “Base Ball Play,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 24, no. 41 (25 Nov 1854), p. 486, col. 2 (4) Peverelly, pp. 14 & 26 (5) Orem, p. 13 (6) Wright, p. 4 & 5
1855			
1 Jun (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Gotham (NY) 21 Knickerbocker (NY) 12 (11 innings) (<i>SOT</i> (3): “The Red House, Harlem, was crowded ...”)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 5 Jun 1855) (2) “Long Island: Cricket,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1156 (1 Jun 1855), p. 2, col. 6 (3) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 17 (9 Jun 1855), p. 200, col. 2 (4) “Match Between the Knickerbockers and Gothamites,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jun 1855 (5) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of Knickerbocker-Gotham games] (6) Peverelly, pp. 16 & 21-22 (7) Orem, p. 14 (8) Wright, p. 4
5 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 27 Eagle (New York) 14 (4 innings) (<i>NYDT</i> : “A great many visitors were on the ground to witness the sport. Knickerbocker played well, ... Eagle also played well, but they	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle Club,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1160 (6 Jun 1855), p. 3, col. 2 (3) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle Club,” <i>NYH</i> , no. [xxx] (6 Jun 1855), p. [xx], col. [xx]

		<p>are not quite strong enough for the Knickerbockers, and this is the first time they played the full strength of their opponents.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYH</i>: “A grand match of this national game was played ... The play was good all round, especially the Knickerbocker’s. This is the first time the Eagle Club has played the full force of the Knickerbockers. ... The ground was well covered with spectators.”)</p> <p>(<i>SOT</i>: “The Elysian Fields in Hoboken were well covered on Tuesday last to witness the above exciting game—and well played it was throughout—though the Knickerbocker was too strong for the Eagles and won the match in double quick time ...”)</p>	<p>(4) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle Club,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 17 (9 Jun 1855), p. 198, col. 1</p> <p>(5) “Game between the Knickerbockers and Eagles,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Jun 1855</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, pp. 16 & 26</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 4 & 5</p>
14 Jun (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 29 Nov 1855)
15 Jun (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	<p>Empire (NY) 21 Eagle (NY) 19 (7 innings)</p> <p>(<i>NYDT</i> (3): “A good many visitors were on the ground, and the ladies took great interest in the game.”)</p> <p>(<i>SOT</i>: “The ground was well covered with visitors, especially ladies, who seemed to take great interest in the game. ... The play was very good.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The attendance of spectators was very large—among them several ladies, which added much to the scene.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle Club,” <i>NYDT</i>, vol. 4, no. 1160 (6 Jun 1855), p. 3, col. 2 [date of game = 15 Jul]</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle Club,” <i>NYH</i>, no. [xxx] (6 Jun 1855), p. [xx], col. [xx] [date of game = 15 Jul]</p> <p>(3) “New-Jersey: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i>, vol. 4, no. 1169 (16 Jun 1855), p. 8, col. 3</p> <p>(4) “Base Ball: Eagle Club vs. Empire Club,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 19 (23 Jun 1855), p. 223, col. 3</p> <p>(5) “Eagle Club vs. Empire Club,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Jun 1855 [Game played on Saturday]</p>
22 Jun (Fri)	Harlem Red House	<p>Gotham (NY) 21 Eagle (NY) 3 (4 innings)</p> <p>(<i>SOT</i>: “The game was short.”)</p>	<p>(1) “New-Jersey: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i>, vol. 4, no. 1169 (16 Jun 1855), p. 8, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “New York City: Base Ball—</p>

			Eagle vs. Gotham Club,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1175 (23 Jun 1855), p. 1, col. 3 (3) “Base Ball: Eagle Club vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 20 (30 Jun 1855), p. 235, col. 3 (4) “Eagle against Gotham Club,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jun 1855 (5) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (6) Orem, p. 13 [misdated game as being played in 1854] (7) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
23 Jun (Sat)	Common between Jersey City and Hoboken	Jersey City intraclub games with scores of 21-16 and 21-6	(1) “Jersey City Club,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jun 1855
27 Jun (Wed)	Club grounds in Jersey City	Jersey City intraclub games with scores of 21-8, 21-14, and 21-16	(1) “Jersey City Club,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jun 1855
28 Jun (Thu)	Astoria	Astoria (Astoria) 21 Putnam (East Brooklyn) 14 or 11 (<i>NYDT</i> (2): “The Putnam Base Ball Club, of Brooklyn, have accepted a challenge to play a match with the Astoria Club, ...”) (<i>SOT</i> : “... both new Clubs. The ground in Broadway was well filled with spectators and carriages, ladies from both places gracing the ground. ... After the game, the Putnams were most liberally entertained by the Astoria.”)	(1) “New York City: Base Ball—Eagle vs. Gotham Club,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1175 (23 Jun 1855), p. 1, col. 3 (2) “Long Island,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1177 (26 Jun 1855), p. 8, col. 2 (3) <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1180 (29 Jun 1855), p. 1, col. 3 (4) “Base Ball: Putnam Club vs. Astoria Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 21 (7 Jul 1855), p. 247, col. 2 (5) “Game between the Astoria and Putnam Clubs,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jun 1855
13 Jul (Fri)	East Newark Newark BBC grounds	Newark (NJ) 31 Olympic (NJ) 10 (<i>SOT</i> : “The first match in New Jersey ... some very spirited play on the part of the Newark club, ...”)	(1) “New-Jersey: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1195 (18 Jul 1855), p. 3, col. 6 (2) “Base Ball: Newark vs. Olympic Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 23 (21 Jul 1855), p. 276, col. 2 (3) “The Newark and Olympic Clubs,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1855
31 July (Tue)	?	Washington (Eastern District, Brooklyn) intraclub game with	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball Club,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 14, no. 178

		score of 22-18 (3 innings)	(1 Aug 1855), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 25 (4 Aug 1855), p. 294, col. 3
31 Jul (Tue)	Eckford ground in the Eastern District of Brooklyn	Eckford (NY) intraclub game with score of 21-11 (4 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball Club," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 14, no. 178 (1 Aug 1855), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 25 (4 Aug 1855), p. 294, col. 3
3 Aug (Fri)	Old cricket ground near Wyckoff's Woods	Washington (Eastern District, Brooklyn) intraclub game with score of 31-19	(1) "City News and Gossip: Ball Playing," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 14, no. 181 (4 Aug 1855), p. 3, col. 1
4 Aug (Sat)	Putnam grounds	Putnam (Brooklyn, E.D.) 23 Knickerbocker (NY) 15 (<i>SOT</i> : "At the conclusion of the game the Putnams treated their Knickerbocker friends to a sumptuous collation.")	(1) "Base Ball: Putnam and Knickerbocker Clubs," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 26 (11 Aug 1855), p. 306, col. 3
8 Aug (Wed)	?	Washington (Eastern District, Brooklyn) intraclub game with score of 23-18	(1) "Long Island: Washington Base Ball Club," <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 9, no. 1214 (9 Aug 1855), p. 5, col. 1
8 or 15 Aug (Wed)	On the field between Jersey City and Hoboken	Excelsior (Jersey City) 21-46 Pioneer (Jersey City) 16-19 (<i>SOT</i> : "The first Jersey match was played on Wednesday last ... Two games were played; the first only consisted of nine members, two of each Club being absent. The second game comprised eleven members, and they played eight innings each. The Club that got the most were declared the winners.")	(1) "Base Ball: Pioneer Club vs. Excelsior Club," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 27 (18 Aug 1855), p. 319, col. 3
16 Aug (Thu)	Suydam Stillingwerf's Shooting Grounds, rear of the "Flatbush plank-road," known as the "Plank Road Hotel," Valley Grove	Atlantic intraclub game with score of 27-26 (NYC) or 38-31 (SOT) (3 innings)	(1) "Base Ball: Atlantic Club," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 28 (25 Aug 1855, p. 336, col. 2 (2) J. H. Ackerman (Atlantic Secretary), "Base Ball—Atlantic Club," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Aug 1855 (3) reprint of <i>Spirit of the Times</i> article in Andrew Ross & David Dyte, "The earliest Atlantic game,"

			published online as a section of their BrooklynBall Parks.com Web site at http://www.covehurst.net/ddyte/brooklyn/research_notes.html#atlantic1855
20 Aug (Mon)	[Same as preceding?]	Atlantic intraclub game with score of 22-15 (3 innings)	(1) J. H. Ackerman (Atlantic Secretary), "Second Game—Monday, August 20, 1855," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Aug 1855
21 Aug (Tue)	Field between Jersey City and Hoboken	Excelsior (Jersey City) 49 Pioneer (Jersey City) 25 (return match - 11 innings) (<i>NYDT</i> : "A large number of spectators were present.")	(1) "New-Jersey: Base Ball—Return Match," <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1225 (22 Aug 1855), p. 1, col. 3
3 Sep (Mon)	Williamsburgh Columbia grounds	Columbia (East Brooklyn) 25 Pioneer (Jersey City) 13 (7 innings) (<i>NYC</i> : "The weather was very unpleasant. Notwithstanding the rain, the Pioneers were on hand at the appointed hour. ... it was very difficult to decide which of the two were the best players, for the ground being so wet and slippery that it caused several hands to be put out by slipping down. At the conclusion of the game the Columbias gave three cheers for the Pioneers, which was heartily returned. The clubs then repaired to a hotel, where a supper had been provided by the Columbias, in fine style. After the inner man had been taken care of several toasts and congratulations were passed by members of several Clubs that were represented.")	(1) "Base Ball: Gotham vs. Empire," <i>NYH</i> , no. [xxx] (6 Sep 1855), p. 1, col. [xx] (2) "Base Ball: Columbia Club vs. Pioneer Club," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 30 (8 Sep 1855), p. 349, col. 1 [states score was 26-14] (3) "'Columbia' versus 'Pioneer,'" <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1855
5 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 25 Empire (NY) 4 (<i>NYH</i> : The fields "presented quite an animated appearance, being well	(1) "Base Ball: Gotham vs. Empire," <i>NYH</i> , no. [xxx] (6 Sep 1855), p. 1, col. [xx] (2) "Base Ball: Empire Club vs.

		<p>covered with ladies and gentlemen to witness this match, ... It showed some little boldness of the Empire Club to challenge the Gothams—and we hope that on the return match they will get more than four runs.)</p> <p>(<i>SOT</i>: “This match ... resulted in a terrible defeat for the Empires; they are too young a club for the powerful Gothams.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “A large number of lovers of ball play, including many ladies, assembled to witness this match.”)</p>	<p>Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 30 (8 Sep 1855), p. 349, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball—Match at Hoboken: Empire versus Gotham Club—Played September 6,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Sep 1855</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 30</p> <p>(5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5</p> <p>[NOTE: Both Peverelly and Wright state game was played on 5 Sep.]</p>
6 Sep (Thu)	?	<p>Excelsior (Jersey City) 83 Pavonia (Jersey City) 18</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The match was to be 2 1-2 hours, equal innings. ... The fielding of the Pavonia was very poor, and shows that they need a great deal of practice before they again attempt to compete with the Excelsior. Both the batting and fielding of the Excelsior was good, and although the club is but recently formed, many experienced players that witnessed the game are of the opinion that there are very few if any of the older clubs that can beat them.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Pavonia vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Sep 1855</p>
12 Sep (Wed)	On the ground of the Centreville Mansion House, about 2 miles from Bergen Point	<p>Single 52 Married 38</p> <p>(Pioneer BBC [Jersey City] intra-club game)</p> <p>(8 innings – 3 ¼ hours)</p> <p>(<i>SOT</i>: “One of the pleasantest reunions springing from the game of Base Ball came off ... A large four-horse stage was engaged—the ladies accompanied them—the Married men took those they had married, while the Single took those they wished to marry.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYSM</i>: “For the purpose of</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 31 (15 Sep 1855), p. 367, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. 17, no. 38 (16 Sep 1855), p. 3, col. 1</p>

		insuring greater proficiency in the practice of the game, the various base ball clubs of recent organization in this city and vicinity, are getting up matches among their own members, such as the married against the single members, &c.”)	
13 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Knickerbocker grounds at Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 22 Gotham (NY) 7 (return game - 5 innings) (<i>NYSM</i> : “We never recalled seeing the Gothamites play so poorly as they did in this match. ... The home-and-home match, which is to settle a two years contest—should by all precedent be played on the ground of the Gothamites at the Red House, but we understand that the Knickerbockers will ask to have it take place on some neutral field. The Putnam Club, of East Brooklyn, through their president Er. Sam Goodwin, the Atlantic of Brooklyn, and other clubs in the vicinity have already tendered their grounds for the match, should the Gotham Club decide to comply with the wish of the Knickerbockers. This last, conquering game, will doubtless be played next month, and will attract more attention than any other that has ever taken place in or about New York.”) (<i>SOT</i> : “These two Clubs, who rank foremost in the beautiful and healthy game of Base Ball, met on Thursday, ..., to play the return match. The Gothams having won the first match this season, in June last, fully expected to beat their opponents on this occasion, but they were sadly disappointed. The Knickerbockers came upon the	(1) “New York City: Base Ball—Eagle vs. Gotham Glub,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1175 (23 Jun 1855), p. 1, col. 3 (2) “Base Ball: Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>NYH</i> , no. [xxx] (6 Sep 1855), p. 1, col. [xx] (3) ”Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 17, no. 38 (16 Sep 1855), p. 3, col. 1 (4) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 (5) “Base Ball—Knickerbockers vs. Gothams,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1855 (6) Peverelly, pp. 16 & 22 (7) Orem, p. 14 (8) Wright, p. 4

		ground with a determination to maintain the first rank among the Ball Clubs, and they won the match handsomely, by superior playing ...”)	
17 Sep (Mon)	Bedford, Long Island	Single 21 Married 18 (Atlantic BBC intra-club game) (<i>NYSM</i> : [See 12 Sep 1855])	(1) ”Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 17, no. 38 (16 Sep 1855), p. 3, col. 1 (2) ”Base Ball: Bedford Club—Married vs. Single,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 33 (29 Sep 1855), p. 391, col. 3 (3) ”Married vs. Single of the Atlantic Club,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1855
19 Sep (Wed) (originally scheduled for 12 Sep)	Jersey City	Pioneer (Jersey City) 27 Columbia (East Brooklyn) 12 (return game - 4 innings) (<i>SOT</i> : ”A very pleasant game, though a short one, ...”) (<i>NYC</i> : ”The match drew a large number of spectators, among them members from nearly all the Clubs in the vicinity.”)	(1) ”Base Ball: Columbia Club vs. Pioneer Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 33 (29 Sep 1855), p. 391, col. 3 (2) ”Columbia vs. Pioneer,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1855
19 Sep (Wed)	?	Married Single Newark BBC intra-club game) (scheduled) (<i>NYSM</i> : [See 12 Sep 1855])	(1) ”Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 17, no. 38 (16 Sep 1855), p. 3, col. 1
20 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Eagle (NY) 10 (6 innings) (<i>NYSM</i> : ”If only for the sake of the good fellows who compose the Eagle club, and who have been singularly unfortunate in their match games this season, we should like to see them come out of this contest with success. They have already been beaten by the Knickerbockers this season.”)	(1) ”Base Ball: Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>NYH</i> , no. [xxx] (6 Sep 1855), p. 1, col. [xx] (2) ”Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 17, no. 38 (16 Sep 1855), p. 3, col. 1 (3) ”Eagle vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1855 (4) Peverelly, pp. 16 & 26 (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
1 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 22 Eagle (NY) 11	(1) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (2) Wright, pp. 4 & 5

5 Oct (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Gotham (NY) 24 Empire (NY) 9 (return game)	(1) "Base Ball: Gotham vs. Empire," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 35 (13 Oct 1855), p. 409, col. 2
13 Oct (Sat)	East Brooklyn Putnam grounds	Putnam (East Brooklyn) 23 Astoria (Astoria) 2 (return game)	(1) "Base Ball: Putnam and Astoria Clubs," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 36 (20 Oct 1855), p. 432, col. 2
15 Oct (Mon)		Eagle (NY) 21 Empire (NY) 15	(1) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 30 (2) Wright, p. 5
17 Oct (Wed)	East Brooklyn Putnam grounds	Pioneer (Jersey City) 23 Columbia (East Brooklyn) 8 (home-and-home match)	(1) "Base Ball: Columbia and Pioneer Clubs," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 36 (20 Oct 1855), p. 432, col. 2 (2) "Columbia and Pioneer Clubs," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1855
21 Oct (Sun??)	Bedford, Long Island	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 24 Harmony (Brooklyn) 22	(1) "Base Ball—Atlantic versus Harmony Club," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1855 (2) Peverelly, p. 61 (3) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
22 or 25 Oct		Union (Morrisania) 25 Young America (Morrisania) 8 (6 innings)	(1) "Base Ball: Young America vs. Union," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 38 (3 Nov 1855), p. 451, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 49 (3) Orem, p. 14 (4) Wright, p. 5
25 Oct (Thu)	East Newark	Excelsior (Jersey City) 24 Newark Sr. (Newark) 6	(1) "New-Jersey: Base Ball," <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1282 (27 Oct 1855), p. 3, col. 3
26 Oct (Fri)	East Newark	Empire (Newark) 24 Newark Jr. (Newark) 21 (<i>SOT</i> & <i>NYC</i> : "It was a well contested game, and both Clubs played well.")	(1) "Base Ball: Newark Junior and Empire Clubs," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 38 (3 Nov 1855), p. 451, col. 1 (2) "Empire versus Newark Club, Jr.," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1855
?	?	Columbia (East Brooklyn) 22 Olympic (Newark) 18	(1) <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1855
5 Nov	Brooklyn	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 27 Harmony (Brooklyn) 10	(1) Peverelly, p. 61 (2) Wright, pp. 5 & 6

6 Nov (Tue)	Columbia BBC grounds	Columbia (East Brooklyn) 23 Olympic (Newark) 17 (return match) (<i>NYC</i> : “The playing of both clubs was good; we noticed a decided improvement on the part of the Columbia Club since their last game with the Pioneer Club of Jersey City. ... After the game the whole company repaired to the riding school where a collation was served up which agreeably terminated the day’s amusement.”)	(1) <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1855
14 Nov (Wed)	Jersey City Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (Jersey City) 22 Newark Sr. (Newark) 12 (<i>NYDT</i> : After the game, “The Newark Club was then entertained in fine style by the Excelsiors at the Woodcock Saloon.”)	(1) “New-Jersey: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1300 (17 Nov 1855), p. 8, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu)	East Newark	Newark Single [Sr.?] (Newark) 21 Empire (Newark) 11	(1) “Base Ball: Newark and Empire Clubs, of Newark, N.J.,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3 (2) “Game at Newark,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Nov 1855
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)		(<i>SOT</i> : “All the clubs were out last Thursday week, and in spite of the cold, played their games out. “[See separate descriptions below.]”) (<i>NYC</i> : “There seemed to be a general turn-out of the Base Ball Clubs in this city and vicinity, on Thursday, 29th Nov. Among those playing were the Continental, Columbia, Putnam, Empire, Eagle, Knickerbocker, Gotham, Baltic, Pioneer, and Excelsior Clubs.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3 (2) “Base Ball on Thanksgiving Day,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Nov 1855
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	East Brooklyn	Continental BBC intra-club play (<i>SOT</i> : “At East Brooklyn a new club, the Continentals, of which H. C. Law is president, played from 9 till 5 o’clock.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3

29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	?	Columbia BBC intra-club play (<i>SOT</i> : “The Columbia played till 1 o’clock.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	?	Putnam BBC intra-club play (<i>SOT</i> : “The Putnams commenced at 9 o’clock with the intention of playing 63 aces, but found it impossible to get through; they played twelve innings, and made 31 and 36.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	East New York	Empire (NY) 12 Atlantic (Brooklyn) 12 (<i>SOT</i> : “The Empire Club went to East New York and played a match with the Atlantic.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	Flushing	Eagle BBC intra-club play (<i>SOT</i> : “The Eagle had a good time at Flushing.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game (<i>SOT</i> : “The Knickerbocker played a friendly game at Hoboken.”)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	Harlem Red House	Gotham Baltic (<i>SOT</i> : “The Gotham and Baltic at the Red House, Harlem, ... made up a scrub match among themselves.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	?	Pioneer (NJ) Excelsior (NJ) (<i>SOT</i> : “... and the Pioneer and Excelsior, of New Jersey, made up a scrub match among themselves.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3

1856			
5 Jun	Trenton, N.J. Common near the Normal School	Married Men (W) Single Men (L) (Trenton BBC intra-club game)	(1) [untitled], <i>SG</i> , whole no. 2872 (6 Jun 1856), p. 3, col. 1
26 Jun	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 2 Jun 1851)
1 Jul (Tue)	Continental grounds in East Brooklyn	Harmony (Williamsburg) 21 Continental (East Brooklyn) 19 (10 innings)	(1) [untitled paragraph], <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 164 (10 Jul 1856), p. 2, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball—Harmony among the Continentals,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 13, no. 4 (19 July 1856), p. 99, col. [xx] (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
8 Jul (Tue)	Harlem Red House	Gotham (NY) 25 Baltic (NY) 2 (6 innings – return match of 1855 season)	(1) “Municipal Affairs: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1500 (10 Jul 1856), p. 6, col. 3 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
15 Jul (Tue)	Brooklyn Continental grounds on Lee Avenue	Harmony (Williamsburg) 21 Continental (Brooklyn) 15 (9 innings – return match)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 169 (16 Jul 1856), p. 2, col. 2 (Continental = 18 runs) (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1856 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
16 Jul (Wed)	South Brooklyn	Brooklyn club Westchester club	(1) “More Zeal than Discretion,” <i>Brooklyn Times</i> , 18 Jul 1856 [NOT YET SEEN; reprinted in (2)] (2) “Mayor Hall and ‘Blackguard’ Newspapers,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 172 (19 Jul 1856), p. 2, col. 1
24 July (Thu)	Bedford Atlantic grounds opposite Holders	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 19 Empire (NY) 15 (5 innings –drawn game; stopped due to lateness of hour) (<i>NYC</i> : “The game attracted a large number of spectators, including a number of ladies, and the members of several New York and Brooklyn Clubs.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 169 (16 Jul 1856), p. 2, col. 2 (2) “Long Island,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1508 (19 Jul 1856), p. 8, col. 2 (3) “The Atlantics and the Empires,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (2 Aug 1856), p. 115, col. [xx] (4) <i>NYSM</i> list (reverses score)
29 Jul	Bedford	Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) 24	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base

(Tue)	Atlantic grounds opposite Holders	Harmony 2 (Williamsburg) 9 or 19 (8 innings) (<i>SOT</i> : “There was some good playing on both sides, particularly on the part of the Atlantics, and the greatest harmony and good feeling prevailed.”)	Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 181 (30 Jul 1856), p. 3, col. [??] (2) “Harmonys and Atlantics,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (2 Aug 1856), p. 123, col. [xx] (3) “On-Dits in Sporting Circles: Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 26, no. 25 (2 Aug 1856), p. 294, col. 2 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list
31 Jul (Thu)	Harlem Union grounds at Red House	Union (Morrisania) 23 Baltic (NY) 17 (6 innings) (<i>NYC</i> : “The match ... was one of the most interesting and exciting games at base ball that has been played for some time. The occasion attracted a large assemblage of spectators, including representatives from all the clubs of New York and Brooklyn; and as it was generally understood that the contesting clubs were about evenly matched as regards age and experience in the game, additional interest was felt by all present in the result, ...”)	(1) “New-York City: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1520 (2 Aug 1856), p. 6, col. 1 (2) <i>NYSM</i> , 3 Aug 1856 [NOT YET SEEN] (3) “Unions and Baltics,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (9 Aug 1856), p. 123, col. [xx] (4) <i>NYSM</i> list (5) W. M. Rankin, “Early History of Baseball” (1886), clipping in Mears Collection (6) Peverelly, p. 49 (7) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
7 Aug (Thu)	Harlem Red House	Empire (NY) 22 Baltic (NY) 9 (4 innings)	(1) “More Base Ball Fun to Come,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Aug 1856 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
8 Aug (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Gotham (NY) 23 Newark Sr. (Newark) 8 (8 innings)	(1) “More Base Ball Fun to Come,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Aug 1856 (2) “Gotham versus Newark,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Aug 1856 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
13 Aug (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 19 Empire (NY) 19 (5 innings – TIE – drawn game) (<i>NYC</i> (2): “This game, like a previous one, closed without being finished.”)	(1) “More Base Ball Fun to Come,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Aug 1856 (2) “Empire vs. Atlantic Club,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (23 Aug 1856), p. 139, col. [xx] (3) <i>NYSM</i> list

15 Aug (Fri)	East Brooklyn Wheat Hill	Continental (Brooklyn) 23 Putnam 22 (8 innings)	(1) "Putnam vs. Continental," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (23 Aug 1856), p. 139, col. [xx] (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
19 Aug (Tue)	Bedford Atlantic grounds opposite Holders	Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) Harmony 2 (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 197 (18 Aug 1856), p. 6, col. 1
20 Aug (Wed)	Harlem Red House (neutral grounds)	Empire (NY) 24 Atlantic (Bedford) 14 (12 innings)	(1) <i>NYSM</i> list
27 Aug (Wed)	Morrisania	Union (Morrisania) 15 Baltic (NY) 12 (5 innings – return match - drawn game, due to darkness)	(1) "Union vs. Baltic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (6 Sep 1856), p. 155, col. [xx] (2) <i>NYSM</i> list (3) Peverelly, p. 49 (4) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
28 Aug (Thu)	Near Brooklyn Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill	Continental (Brooklyn) 23 Putnam 22 (2 innings - return match) (<i>PSOT</i> : "Though there was a fine attendance the game was not well contested ...")	(1) "Putnam vs. Continental," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (6 Sep 1856), p. 155, col. [xx] (2) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 1 (6 Sep 1856), p. 13, col. 3 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
30 Aug (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Empire (NY) 21 (8 innings - TIE)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 1 (6 Sep 1856), p. 13, col. 3 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list (3) Peverelly, pp. 16 & 30 (4) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
5 Sep (Fri)	Harlem Gotham grounds at Red House	Gotham (NY) 21 Knickerbocker (NY) 7 (7 innings – home-and-home match from 1855 season) (<i>PSOT</i> : "both being highly popular clubs, a very large and gay attendance was present to see the sport.")	(1) "New-York City: Base Ball Match," <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1550 (6 Sep 1856), p. 8, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 1 (6 Sep 1856), p. 13, col. 3 (3) "Gotham vs. Knickerbocker," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (13 Sep 1856), p. 167, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (4) "Cricket and Base Ball: Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 2 (13 Sep 1856), p. 28, cols. 1-2

			<p>(5) “On-Dits in Sporting Circles: Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 26, no. 31 (13 Sep 1856), p. 366, col. 3</p> <p>(6) “Base Ball: The Pinckney Dispute,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 3 (20 Sep 1856), p. 37, col. 3</p> <p>(7) <i>NYSM</i> list</p> <p>(8) Peverelly, pp. 16-17 & 22</p> <p>(9) Wright, p. 4</p>
10 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 21 Eagle (NY) 10 (5 innings – home-and-home match from 1855 season)	<p>(1) “Cricket and Base Ball: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 2 (13 Sep 1856), p. 28, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball: Eagle vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 3 (20 Sep 1856), p. 37, col. 3</p> <p>(3) <i>NYSM</i> list</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 33</p> <p>(5) Wright, p. 5</p>
11 Sep (Thu)	Bedford Atlantic grounds opposite Holders	Atlantic (Bedford) Gotham (NY) (<i>PSOT</i> : The game “was left unfinished by reason of the severe shower of rain which fell on that afternoon. The result of this was an adjournment <i>sine die</i> .”) (<i>NYSM</i> : “Match discontinued on account of the weather.”)	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 15, no. 217 (10 Sep 1856), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball: Gotham and Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 3 (20 Sep 1856), p. 37, col. 3</p> <p>(3) <i>NYSM</i> list</p>
15 Sep (Mon)	East Newark	Newark Sr. (Newark) 30 Baltic (NY) 13 (6 innings)	<p>(1) “Baltic Club, of New York, and the Senior Club of Newark,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. [xx]</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2</p> <p>(3) <i>NYSM</i> list</p>
17 Sep (Wed)	Harlem Red House	Eckford (Brooklyn) 22 Union (Morrisania) 8 (7 innings)	<p>(1) “Cricket and Base Ball: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 2 (13 Sep 1856), p. 28, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “Eckford vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. [xx]</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2</p>

			(4) <i>NYSM</i> list (5) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 73 (6) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
18 Sep (Thu)	New York <i>or</i> Bedford, L.I. (<i>NYSM</i>)	Atlantic (Bedford) 21 Baltic (NY) 19 or 20	(1) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 1 (6 Sep 1856), p. 13, col. 1 (2) "Cricket and Base Ball: Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 2 (13 Sep 1856), p. 28, col. 2 (3) "Atlantic vs. Baltic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. [xx] (4) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2 (5) <i>NYSM</i> list (6) Peverelly, p. 61 (7) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
18 Sep (Thu)	Brooklyn Corner of Lee & Hewes streets	Excelsior (Williamsburg) Enterprise (Bedford)	(1) <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 222 (16 Sep 1856), p. 3, col. 1
19 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 24 Knickerbocker (NY) 17 (3 innings)	(1) "Eagles vs. Knickerbockers," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. [xx] (2) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, pp. 17 & (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
Prior to 20 Sep	?	Columbia Union	(1) "Base Ball: Columbia vs. Union," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (20 Sep 1856), p. 172, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
20 Sep (Sat)	Harlem Red House <i>or</i> Morrisiana (<i>NYSM</i>)	Enterprise Jr. (Morrisania) 25 Young America Jr. (Harlem) 9 (5 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> : "Both of the clubs are composed of lads between the age of fifteen and eighteen years; and there is some very good players among them.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 3 (20 Sep 1856), p. 37, col. 3 (2) "Enterprise vs. Young America," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. [xx] (3) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2 (4) "Things Theatrical: Base Ball," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 26, no. 33 (27 Sep 1856), p. 396, col. 1

			(5) <i>NYSM</i> list
23 Sep (Tue)	Brooklyn Continental grounds	Harlem (Harlem) 24 Continental (Williamsburg) 15 or 13 (6 innings) (<i>SOT</i> : “The batting was quite spirited, and a large number of spectators assembled to witness the sport.”)	(1) “Base Ball--Continental vs. Harlem,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2 (3) “Things Theatrical: Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 26, no. 33 (27 Sep 1856), p. 396, col. 1 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list
24 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 26 Eagle (NY) 18 (<i>PSOT</i> : The game “attracted a large field of spectators.”)	(1) “Gotham and Eagle Clubs,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (states game was on Friday)
24 Sep (Wed)	Williamsburg Wheat Hill	Columbia Jr. (East Brooklyn) 20 Newark Jr. (Newark) 19 (9 innings – drawn game) (<i>PSOT</i> (2): “These clubs are made up of youngsters of the right stuff, and are in a progressive way.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 85, col. 2 (Newark = 20 runs) (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
25 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Empire (NY) 12 (7 innings – return match)	(1) “Empire vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, pp. 17 & 30 (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
25 Sep (Thu)	Harlem Red House	Union (Morrisania) 25 Baltic (NY) 11 (return match)	(1) “Baltic vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (Union = 24 runs) (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (Union = 24 runs) (4) Peverelly, p. 49 (5) Wright, p. 5 & 6

26 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY), 18 Eagle (NY) 18 (5 innings – TIE – drawn game) (<i>PSOT</i> : This match “brought together a large assemblage, and caused considerable excitement.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Gotham vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list (3) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (4) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
27 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn Wheat Hill	Atlantic (Bedford) 34 Columbia (East Brooklyn) 7 (2 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> : “This game seems to have been of the slashing order on the part of the winners, and the fielding on the other side not equal, even if they could have made as good batting.”)	(1) “Atlantic vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, p. 61 (5) Wright, p. 6
1 Oct (Wed)	Williamsburg or Hoboken (<i>NYSM</i>)	Baltic (NY) 23 Empire (NY) 20 (8 innings – return match)	(1) “Empire vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (11 Oct 1856), p. 195, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 6 (11 Oct 1856), p. 93, col. 3 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
3 Oct (Fri)	Bedford, L.I.	Enterprise (Bedford) 24 National (Bedford) 8	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 237 (6 Oct 1856), p. 5, col. 1 (2) “Enterprise vs. National,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (11 Oct 1856), p. 195, col. [xx] (3) “On-Dits in Sporting Circles: Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 26, no. 35 (11 Oct 1856), p. 414, col. 2 (4) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (game account sent to <i>PSOT</i> by “Little Dick” of Bedford)
Prior to 4 Oct	?	Newark Williamsburgh	(1) “Newark vs. Williamsburgh,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
4 Oct (Sat)	Morrisiana	Enterprise Jr. (Morrisania) 7 Young America Jr. (Harlem) 6	(1) “Enterprise, of Morrisania vs. Young America, of Harlem,” <i>NYC</i> ,

		(5 innings – return match – drawn game; stopped due to darkness) (<i>PSOT</i> : The teams “did not conclude their game, as it became dark when the fifth innings had been called out. At that part of the game the young ‘uns were in a minority of one.”)	vol. 4, no. 25 (11 Oct 1856), p. 195, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 6 (11 Oct 1856), p. 93, col. 3 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (Enterprise = 8 runs)
4 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 23 Columbia (Brooklyn) 4	(1) Peverelly, p. 61 (2) Wright, p. 6
7 Oct (Tue)	Brooklyn	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 27 Baltic (NY) 7	(1) Peverelly, p. 61 (2) Wright, p. 6
8 Oct (Wed)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at corner of Smith & Degraw streets (at the foot of Court St.)	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 16 Putnam (East Brooklyn) 15 (6 innings – drawn game) (<i>PSOT</i> : The clubs “found night’s dark curtain falling on them before they could bring the game to a regular termination. When time was called, the former was one notch ahead.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 7 (18 Oct 1856), p. 117, col. 1 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list (Excelsior = 15 runs) (3) Peverelly, p. 53 (4) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
8 Oct (Wed)	Harlem Red House	Continental 21 Harlem 13 (6 innings – return match)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 7 (18 Oct 1856), p. 117, col. 1 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
9 Oct (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 21 Knickerbocker (NY) 10 (6 innings – return match)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 7 (18 Oct 1856), p. 117, col. 1 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list (3) Peverelly, pp. 17 & 26 (4) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
11 Oct (Sat)	Morrisiana	Enterprise Jr. (Morrisania) 20 Young America Jr. (Harlem) 19 (10 innings – drawn game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 7 (18 Oct 1856), p. 117, col. 1 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
13 Oct (Mon)	Harlem Red House	Atlantic (Bedford) 24 or 21 Baltic (NY) 7 (7 innings – return match) (<i>PSOT</i> : “The Baltic boys confess this to be a bad beat; but as they intend to try their hand once more this season, we hope they will be	(1) “Baltic vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 27 (25 Oct 1856), p. 211, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (Atlantic = 21 runs) (3) <i>NYSM</i> list

		able to mend their batting and their fielding. There is a wide margin for them to make up.”)	
15 Oct (Wed)	Harlem Red House	Eckford (Brooklyn) 22 Union (Morrisania) 6 (4 innings – return match) (<i>PSOT</i> : “A bad closing mate: this for a young club like the Union; but if they practice with perseverance before the next season, they can and will do better.”)	(1) “Union vs. Eckford,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 27 (25 Oct 1856), p. 211, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (Union = 7 runs) (4) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 73 (5) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
16 Oct (Thu)	Williamsburg Columbia grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 21 Columbia (Brooklyn) 3 (3 innings)	(1) “Atlantic vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 27 (25 Oct 1856), p. 211, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
16 Oct (Thu)	Harlem	Young America (Harlem) 20 Excelsior (Greenpoint) 10 (4 innings – drawn game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
17 Oct (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Eagle (NY) 6 Gotham (NY) 2 (<i>NYC</i> : suspended due to unpleasant and disagreeable weather before 3 innings were completed) (<i>PSOT</i> : “... in consequence of a storm coming up, [the game] was not concluded—only three innings completed.” (<i>NYSM</i> : “Game discontinued on account of the weather.”)	(1) “Gotham vs. Eagle,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 27 (25 Oct 1856), p. 211, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
Prior to 18 Oct	?	National Jr. Union	(1) “Base Ball: National, Jr. vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (18 Oct 1856), p. 206, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
21 Oct (Tue)	Williamsburg <i>or</i> East Brooklyn (<i>NYSM</i>)	Newark Jr. (Newark) 21 Columbia Jr. (East Brooklyn) 11 (8 innings)	(1) “Newark vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 28 (1 Nov 1856), p. 219, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 9 (1 Nov 1856), p. 149, col. 2

			(3) <i>NYSM</i> list
22 Oct (Wed)	Harlem Red House	Harlem (NY) 18 Continental (East Brooklyn) 17 (8 innings – home-and-home match -- drawn game)	(1) “Harlem vs. Continental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 28 (1 Nov 1856), p. 219, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 9 (1 Nov 1856), p. 149, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
24 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 29 Eagle (NY) 5 (5 innings) (<i>NYC</i> : “After two ineffectual attempts—the one at Hoboken and the other at Harlem—the players of the Gotham and Eagle clubs finally succeeded, on the 24th Oct., in playing their first game.”)	(1) “Eagle vs. Gotham,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 28 (1 Nov 1856), p. 219, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 9 (1 Nov 1856), p. 149, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
25 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill between Lee & Bedford avenues, Ross & Hewes St	Putnam (Williamsburg) 21 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 15 (3 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> : “The day—notwithstanding the cold—was very fine for the players, who went to work with much spirit. ... An important improvement in the fielding of this match, was shown by several fine catches being made on the fly, instead of the child’s play, ‘from the bound.’ This reform is not only more manly, but adds very much to the quickness of perception, and nerve and determination, which makes up the necessary qualifications of a complete fieldsman, either at Base Ball or Cricket.” [Lengthy description of dinner party follows.]	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, cols. 1-2 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list (3) Peverelly, p. 53 (4) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
28 Oct (Tue)	Newark	Continental (East Brooklyn) 18 Empire (Newark) 15 (8 innings – drawn game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 3 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (15 Nov 1856), p. 181, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list

28 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Columbia grounds	Columbia (Hoboken) 26 Union (Hoboken) 18	(1) "Union vs. Columbia," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 29 (8 Nov 1856), p. 231, col. [xx] (2) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
29 Oct (Wed)	Harlem Baltic grounds at Red House	Baltic (NY) 29 Newark Sr. (Newark) 11 (9 innings – return match)	(1) "Baltic vs. Newark," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 29 (8 Nov 1856), p. 231, col. [xx] (2) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 1 (Baltic = 19 runs) (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
31 (or 28) Oct (Fri or Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields or Harlem (<i>NYSM</i>)	Gotham (NY) 23 Eagle (NY) 4 (5 innings – return match)	(1) "Gotham vs. Eagle," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 29 (8 Nov 1856), p. 231, col. [xx] (2) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 1 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (6 innings, Fri) (4) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
31 Oct (Fri)	Brooklyn	Continental (East Brooklyn) 30 Empire (Newark) 16 (5 innings)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 3 (2) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (15 Nov 1856), p. 181, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
1 Nov (Sat)	?	National Jr. (East Brooklyn) 37 Continental Jr. (East Brooklyn) 9 or 10	(1) "Base Ball," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 26, no. 39 (8 Nov 1856), p. 463, col. 3 (2) "Base Ball," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Nov 1856
5 Nov (Wed)	Harlem Red House	Harlem (NY) 14 Continental (East Brooklyn) 14 (7 innings – TIE – drawn game) (<i>PSOT</i> : The game "was not completed, owing to the shades of evening lowering.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (15 Nov 1856), p. 181, col. 2 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
Prior to 8 Nov	Hoboken	"O.G." 21 "Q.P.D." 17 (Free Academy intra-squad game)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 2
15 Nov	Bedford, L.I.	Star (South Brooklyn) 21	(1) "Enterprise vs. Star," <i>NYC</i> , vol.

(Sat)		Enterprise (Bedford) 16	4, no. 31 (21 Nov 1856), p. 247, col. [xx] (2) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 12 (22 Nov 1856), p. 197, col. 2
20 Nov (Thu)	?	Enterprise (Bedford) 24 National (Brooklyn) 12	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Nov 1856
20 Nov (Thu)	Harlem	National Jr. 21 Gotham Jr. 5 (3 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> : "Owing to the absence of one member of the Gotham Club, Jr., the match was played eight on a side.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 13 (29 Nov 1856), p. 213, col. 2 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
20 Nov (Thu)	Newark	Newark Jr. (Newark) 22 Columbia Jr. (East Brooklyn) 22 (8 innings – TIE)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 13 (29 Nov 1856), p. 213, col. 2 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
20 Nov (Thu)	Hoboken	Union (Hoboken) 26 Columbia (Hoboken) 15 (5 innings)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 13 (29 Nov 1856), p. 213, col. 2 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
20 Nov (Thu)	?	Star (Brooklyn) 22 Enterprise (Bedford) 8	(1) "Base Ball: Star vs. Enterprise," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 32 (28 Nov 1856), p. 255, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 13 (29 Nov 1856), p. 213, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
1857			
2 Jun (Tue)	Brooklyn, E.D. Wheat Hill, about a half mile from the Peck-slip Ferry	Continental intra-club game (15 innings) in which one side scored 18 runs and the other 11 runs	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (13 Jun 1857), p. 229, col. 2
3 June (Wed)	Newark South Park	Married [24?] Single 21 (Empire intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (13 Jun 1857), p. 229, col. 2
6 Jun (Sat)	Excelsior grounds near Carrol Park	Alert (Brooklyn) 15 Union (Brooklyn) 9	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (13 Jun 1857),

		(6 innings)	p. 229, col. 2
6 Jun (Sat)	Putnam's new grounds	Putnam intra-club game	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (13 Jun 1857), p. 229, col. 2
8 Jun (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 25 Knickerbocker (NY) 16 (5 innings, due to rain) (<i>NYC</i> : The match "was witnessed by quite a large assemblage of the lovers of this active and exhilarating game.") (<i>PSOT</i> : "The game was played under the disadvantage of a rain nearly throughout, which, of course, operated against the fielders.")	(1) "Base Ball—Opening of the Sport—First Regular Match of the Season—Eagle vs. Knickerbocker," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (13 Jun 1857), p. 58, col. [xx] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Eagles and Knickerbockers," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (13 Jun 1857), p. 229, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, pp. 17 & 26 (former page states Knicks scored 17 runs) (4) Wright, pp. 9 & 11
13 Jun (Sat)	Young America grounds	Upsilon Sigma 41 Omicron Gamma 24 (game between juveniles)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: A Match," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 16 (20 Jun 1857), p. 245, col. 3
13 Jun (Sat)	?	Heavy Weights 16 Light Weights 11 (Empire intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire Base Ball Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 16 (20 Jun 1857), p. 245, col. 2
16 Jun (Tue)	Eckford grounds at Greenpoint, Long Island	Eagle (NY) 34 Eckford (Brooklyn) 20	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford Base Ball Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 16 (20 Jun 1857), p. 245, col. 3 (2) "Eckford vs. Eagles," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (27 Jun 1857), p. 75, col. [xx] (3) "Cricket and Base Ball: Base Ball," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 27, no. 20 (27 Jun 1857), p. 234, col. 2 (4) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 73 (former page states Eagles scored 35 runs) (5) Wright, pp. 9 & 12
22 Jun & 6 Jul (Mon)	Newark	Newark 40 Adriatic 35 (Game was suspended due to rain,	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Newark and the Adriatic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 17 (27 Jun 1857),

& Mon)		with clubs tied 6-6, and resumed two weeks later) (<i>PSOT</i> (2): At the resumption, “the sport attracted a large crowd of spectators, who manifested a deep interest in the play.”)	p. 260, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Finished,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 19 (11 Jul 1857), p. 292, col. 3 (3) R. H. ____, Jr., “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball in Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 20 (18 Jul 1857), p. 309, col. 3 (letter dated 7 Jul)
24 Jun (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 37 Empire (NY) 23 (<i>NYC</i> : the match “was witnessed by a large concourse of spectators.”)	(1) “Exciting Match at Hoboken,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (4 Jul 1857), p. 83, col. [xx] [states game was played on 25 Jun] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the Empire and Knickerbocker Clubs,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (4 Jul 1857), p. 276, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, pp. 17 & 30 (4) Wright, pp. 10 & 11
24 Jun (Wed)	Newark Empire new grounds at the foot of Orchard St.	Single Men 29 Married Men 20 (Empire [Newark] intra-club game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (4 Jul 1857), p. 276, col. 3
30 Jun (Tue)	Eckford grounds at Greenpoint, Long Island	Empire (NY) 28 Eckford (Brooklyn) 20	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the Empire and Eckford Clubs,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 19 (11 Jul 1857), p. 292, col. 3 (2) “Eckford vs. Empire Club,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (18 Jul 1857), p. 100, col. [xx] (3) Wright, pp. 9 & 12
10 Jul (Fri)	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 43 Eagle (NY) 20 (<i>NYC</i> : “A very large assemblage of hilarious and fashionable spectators graced the scene. The smiles of the fair imparted a tone of chivalry to the manhood so nobly and yet harmlessly displayed. A tent for the female friends of the players had been prepared by the Eagle Club with their usual gallantry.	(1) “Eagle vs. Gotham,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (18 Jul 1857), p. 99, col. [xx] (2) “New-York City: Base Ball—Gotham and Eagle Clubs,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 6, no. 1813 (11 Jul 1857), p. 8, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Match between the Eagle and Gotham Clubs,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 20 (18 Jul 1857), p. 309, col. 3

		<p>The most cordial kind of decorum seemed to actuate every person present. The fine old trees, sparkling in the brilliant sunshine, seemed to nod a gratified assent to the entire proceedings; The public won a rich treat of manly and generous sport.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “There were thousands of ladies and gentlemen on the ground to witness this game, which was an excellent one. The weather was fine.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “This match, which has been much talked of by those who have take an interest in the game of base ball, was played ..., and contrary to the expectations of everybody, and to the chagrin of the Eagle’s friends, the Gothams gained an unusual victory, having more than doubled the runs of their opponents.”)</p>	<p>(4) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (5) Wright, pp. 9 & 10</p>
11 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	<p>First Nine 26 Second Nine 20 (Empire intra-club game) (<i>PSOT</i>: “The game interested a large number of spectators.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: First and Second Nines of the Empire Club,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 21 (25 Jul 1857), p. 324, col. 3</p>
13 Jul (Mon)	Bedford	<p>Nassau (Brooklyn) 20 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 12</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the ‘Nassau’ and ‘Hamilton’ Clubs,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 20 (18 Jul 1857), p. 309, col. 3</p>
14 Jul (Tue)	Brooklyn Excelsior grounds near Carroll Park at corner of Smith & Degraw streets	<p>Putnam (Brooklyn) 37 Excelsior (Brooklyn) 20 (8 innings, due to late start, because of tardiness of some Excelsior players, and darkness) (<i>PSOT</i>: “Both these clubs have improved in their play since their contests of last year, but the improvement on the part of the Putnams is more marked than that of their opponents, who were</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: A Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 21 (25 Jul 1857), p. 324, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 53 (3) Wright, pp. 12 & 13</p>

		deprived of the services of one or two of their best men of last season. ... [The Excelsiors] complain that it is difficult to induce their men to turn out and exercise, and it was easy to see that their defeat was in a great measure owing to that cause, as their men showed no want of muscle and endurance, but were deficient in that sharpness and correct judgment which can only be acquired by constant practice.”	
14 Jul (Tue)	?	Baltic 24 Continental 18	(1) A Careful Observer of the Game, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Baltic and Continentals,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 20 (18 Jul 1857), p. 309, col. 3
18 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Putnam grounds between Lee and Bedford avenues	Putnam (Brooklyn) 46 Continental (Brooklyn) 17	(1) T. S. Dakin, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Continental and Putnam,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 21 (25 Jul 1857), p. 324, col. 3 (2) “Putnam and Continentals,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (1 Aug 1857), p. 115, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between Putnam and Continentals” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (1 Aug 1857), p. 341, col. 2
21 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken	Eagle (NY) 39 Empire (NY) 17	(1) “New-York City: Base Ball—Eagles and Empires,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 6, no. 1822 (22 Jul 1857), p. 3, col. 3 (2) “Match between the Eagles and Empires,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (1 Aug 1857), p. 115, col. [x] [Mears Coll. clipping has only box score] (3) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 30 (4) Wright, pp. 9 & 10
23 Jul (Thu)	?	Gotham (NY) Atlantic (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 16, no. 164 (15 Jul 1857), p. 3, col. 1
24 Jul	Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 19	(1) “Atlantic and Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> ,

(Fri)		Putnam (Brooklyn) 3 (5 innings by mutual agreement due to late start)	vol. 5, no. 15 (1 Aug 1857), p. 115, col. [x] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (1 Aug 1857), p. 341, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, p. 61 [date: 24 Sep] (4) Wright, p. 9 [date: 24 Sep]
25 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken	First Nine 36 Second Nine 21 (Ashland intra-club game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Ashland Club” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (1 Aug 1857), p. 341, col. 2
27 Jul (Mon)	Newark	Adriatic 20 Newark 18	(1) E. B. Coombs, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mesers. Editors” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (1 Aug 1857), p. 341, col. 2
29 Jul (Wed)	Eckford grounds at Greenpoint	Eckford (Brooklyn) 35 Empire (NY) 33	(1) [untitled paragraph], <i>SOT</i> , vol. 27, no. 26 (8 Aug 1857), p. 301, col. 2 (2) Peverelly, p. 73 (3) Wright, pp. 10 & 12
1 Aug (Sat)	Bedford Enterprise grounds opposite Holder’s Hotel	Lone Star (Jersey City) 27 Enterprise (Bedford) 24 (7 innings, due to darkness) (<i>PSOT</i> (2): “The Lone Star drew the game, on account of the darkness coming on. The score stood 7 innings, to the Enterprise’s 6, they being 3 runs ahead on odd innings.”) (<i>PSOT</i> (3): “The score at even, sixth innings stood: Lone Star, 23 runs; Enterprise, 21. In the seventh innings, the Lone Star made 4 runs, Enterprise 3, when the game was drawn, Enterprise at the bat. As this is our first match, we should like to have a correction made.”) (<i>PSOT</i> (4): “The match ... not being finished on account of the late hour they commenced, it was expected the game would be finished on the ground of the [Lone Star], very soon after; but the	(1) “City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph],” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 16, no. 168 (31 Jul 1857), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (8 Aug 1857), p. 356, col. 3 (3) B. Phillips (Lone Star), “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Enterprise and Lone Star” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 24 (15 Aug 1857), p. 373, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lone Star and Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 25 (22 Aug 1857), p. 389, col. 2 (5) Tempus Fugit, “The Excelsior and Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2

		<p>President of the Lone Star Club has received a note from the Enterprise Club ‘respectfully declining to play the match out,’ as they considered themselves a ‘Junior Club,’ while the Lone Star was not so considered by ‘the best Brooklyn authorities.’ The Lone Star is a young club, but from constant practice have made themselves formidable. This declination is no small compliment to them.”</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (5): “Quite an excitement has been raised in Bedford about the refusal of the Enterprise to play the return match with the Lone Star, of Jersey City.”)</p>	
3 Aug (Mon)	Williamsburg Manor House grounds	Excelsior 23 Union Star 16	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: A Match” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 23 (8 Aug 1857), p. 356, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Excelsior vs. Union Star Club,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 5, no. 17 (15 Aug 1857), p. 135, col. [xx]</p>
3 Aug (Mon)	Union grounds	Union (Morrisania) 22 Harlem (NY) 21	<p>(1) “Morrisania vs. Harlem,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 5, no. 17 (15 Aug 1857), p. 135, col. [xx]</p> <p>(2) Peverelly, p. 49</p> <p>(3) Wright, p. 11</p>
4 Aug (Tue)	Hoboken	Columbian (Hoboken) 28 Union (Hoboken) 20	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Aug 1857
8 Aug (Sat)	Hamilton grounds at corner of Gates and Grand avenues	Hamilton (Bedford) 20 Charter Oak (Williamsburg) 13 (5 innings, due to darkness)	<p>(1) Hamilton, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Hamilton” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 24 (15 Aug 1857), p. 373, col. 2</p> <p>(2) Wm. A. Hunter, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Hamilton,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 25 (22 Aug 1857), p. 389, col. 1</p> <p>(3) G. H. Sanford, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Charter Oak vs. Hamilton—A Card,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 25 (22 Aug 1857), p. 389,</p>

			col. 1
8 Aug (Sat)	Newark	Empire 49 Newark 14 (return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the Empire and Newark Clubs" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 24 (15 Aug 1857), p. 373, col. 1 (2) "Empire vs. Newark," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 18 (22 Aug 1857), p. 143, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
11 Aug (Tue)	Continental grounds	Continental 35 Harlem 26 (8 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> : "A very large concourse of people were on the ground to witness this contest, and much interest was manifested by the friends of each club.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the Continental and Harlem Clubs," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 25 (22 Aug 1857), p. 389, col. 1
20 Aug (Thu)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 39 Eagle (NY) 15	(1) Peverelly, p. 30 (2) Wright, pp. 9 & 10
20 Aug (Thu)	Wheat Hill	Excelsior (Brooklyn, E.D.) 35 Niagara (South Brooklyn) 21 (<i>PSOT</i> (2): "Some of the Niagara's friends did not behave as gentlemen should; whenever the Excelsiors were about to strike—such remarks as "shanks," "Shanghai," and other words not quite as decent as the above. In several instances, when the Excelsiors had the bat, on their making a strike and reaching the first base, their ears would be saluted by the word "foul," sung out in a loud tone, by one of the Niagara's friends; the consequence would be, that the Excelsior, thinking it was the decision of the referee, would hasten back—no sooner would he get half way to the home base, when the pitcher of the Niagaras would send the ball to the first base, and the consequence was, that the Excelsior was out. Common politeness, at least,	(1) F. W. Cowperthwaite, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: A Match," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 26 (29 Aug 1857), p. 404, col. 3 (2) Tempus Fugit, "The Excelsior and Niagara," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2 (3) Jno. A. Shields, [letter to <i>PSOT</i> editors], <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 20, col. 3 (4) F. H. Cowperthwaite, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: A Card," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 21, col. 1

		<p>required some effort, on the part of the Niagara Club, to stop such proceedings; but they were looked to in vain.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (3): “Now, Gents, this is entirely false. The Niagara came from Brooklyn with nine members, who went to play the match, and none of their friends were with them. That yelling and hooting took place I don’t deny, but it was friends of the Excelsior, and not of ours. This being our first match with any club, and only being a few months old, we should like to have some justice done us.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (4): “Your correspondent is mistaken in saying that either the Niagara or their friends treated us unfairly. They acted as gentlemen on every occasion, and the hooting spoken of by ‘Tempus Fugit,’ was made by outsiders, enemies to both clubs.”)</p>	
21 Aug (Fri)	Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 37 Continental (Brooklyn) 21	(1) Peverelly, p. 61 (2) Wright, pp. 9 & 13
22 Aug (Sat)	Williamsburg Excelsior grounds at Wheat Hill	Enterprise (Bedford) 51 Excelsior (Williamsburg) 12 (<i>PSOT</i> : “A large number of spectators were present to witness this noble game, and we think they saw as much scientific playing and fun as at any match of the senior clubs. Look to your laurels, juniors, and you, seniors, had better give yours a hitch, and tighten them on your brows, for unless you are on the watch, these young clubs may snatch them away from you, when you least expect it.”)	(1) “Enterprise vs. Excelsior Base Ball Clubs,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 19 (29 Aug 1857), p. 151, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 26 (29 Aug 1857), p. 404, col. 3
[26 Aug?] (Wed)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Warren (Greenpoint) 45 Excelsior (Williamsburg) 7	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Warren vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2

On or before 27 Aug	?	Light Weights 28 Heavy Weights 13 (St Nicholas intra-club game)	(1) "Light vs. Heavy," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 20 (5 Sep 1857), p. 159, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) J.T.R., "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: St. Nicholas Base Ball Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2
27 Aug (Thu)	Harlem	Continental 32 Baltic 24 (<i>PSOT</i> : "Only eight innings were played. The Continentals opened on the ninth innings, making two runs, with no hands out, when it became so dark, that Mr. Gelston, the Referee, decided that playing should be suspended; and the game concluded with the eight innings.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Continentals vs. Baltics," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2
[29 Aug?] (Sat)	Hoboken	Ashland 7 Amateur 2 (<i>PSOT</i> : "A sort of scrub match was played.")	(1) Tempus Fugit, "The Excelsior and Niagara," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2
2 Sep (Wed)	East Brooklyn	Baltic (NY) 56 Nassau (Brooklyn) 12 (<i>PSOT</i> : "The disparity is too large, when we consider the relative strength of these clubs, and betokens very bad play on the part of the defeated party.")	(1) "Baltic of New York vs. Nassau of Brooklyn," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 21 (12 Sep 1857), p. 163, col. [xx] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Baltic and Nassau Clubs of East Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (19 Sep 1857), p. 37, col. 1 (Nassau = 10 runs)
2 Sep (Wed)	Newark	Empire 2 (Newark) 38 Watsessing 1 (Bloomfield) 28 (<i>PSOT</i> : "Considering that this was the first match of the Bloomfield Club, they did well.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 21, col. 1
3 Sep (Thu)	Atlantic grounds in Bedford	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 41 Gotham (NY) 11 (<i>NYC</i> : "This match, ..., was played ... in the presence of a large assemblage. The reputation of both clubs, standing so high among the	(1) "Match between the Gothams and Atlantics," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 20 (5 Sep 1857), p. 159, col. [xx] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Gotham and Atlantic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (19 Sep 1857), p. 37,

		<p>fraternity, had brought together quite a number of critics and adepts of the game, whose opinions previous to the commencement were as a general thing in favor of the Gothamites. ... [The Atlantics' 10 runs in the 2nd inning] was tremendous and caused the Gotham gentlemen to think that they had come to the wrong spot to catch weasels asleep. ... The result caused the faces of the knowing ones to wear an aspect of wonder, and we must admit that we were quite as disappointed, not that they were beaten, but that they were beaten so overwhelmingly. However, such is the fortune of war, and but for this uncertainty the game would be robbed of half its attractions.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “We subjoin the score, which, as non-spectators of the game, we think is also an exhibition of very bad play, or very good luck. A correspondent informs us, that these two match games [see Baltic-Nassau above] attracted a large number of spectators, and much disappointment was evinced by the friends and backers of the losers; as seven out of every ten men on the ground, who considered themselves well posted, were ready to plant their ‘tin,’ in favor of the Gothamites, at 2 and 3 to 1, when the word was given to play.”)</p>	<p>col. 2 (3) Peverelly, p. 61 (4) Wright, pp. 9 & 10</p>
5 Sep (Sat)	Excelsior grounds at Wheat Hill	Excelsior (Brooklyn, E.D.) 24 Ashland (Hoboken) 13	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 21, col. 1
5 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds at corner of Fifth Avenue and Dean Street	Osceola (Brooklyn) 25 Charter Oak (Williamsburg) 24 (6 innings)	(1) “Charter Oak vs. Osceola,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,”

			<i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 21, col. 1
7 Sep (Mon)	Harlem Baltic grounds at Red House	Empire (NY) 23 Baltic (NY) 13 (home-and-home match)	(1) "Empire vs. Baltic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire and Baltic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 21, col. 1 (3) Wright, p. 10
7 Sep (Mon)	Jersey City	Lone Star (Jersey City) 46 Alert 18	(1) "Lone Star vs. Alert," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx]
8 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 15 Gotham (NY) 9 (return match) (<i>PSOT</i> (3): "This match, which has been for some time pending, came off this week, ... The weather was all that could be expected, and the attractions of the game, the fame of the players, and the amount depending in private bets on the result, drew to the field a large concourse of the amateurs of ball play from the city and vicinity. There was also a splendid collection of feminine and juvenile beauty to grace the scene. It was expected that play would commence about 12 o'clock, but it was near two before all the preliminaries were arranged.") (<i>NYC</i> (5) "As the time approached for the sport to begin, immense crowds of people might have been seen wending their way along the river side, on their way to witness the tournament at the Elysian Fields, The anticipations of the proficient in the game among the spectators were fully realized throughout the match, the fielding, which is the very essence of the	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball in America: The Eagles and Gothams Playing Their Great Match at the Elysian Fields, on Tuesday, September 8th" (engraving), <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 17, cols. 1-3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Great Match between the Eagles and the Gotham Clubs," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 20, col. 3 (4) "The Game of Base Ball; Interesting Match between Two of the Best Clubs in the Country, viz: the 'Gotham' and 'Eagle' Clubs," (engraving by Risdon), <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 169, col. [xx] (5) "Gotham vs. Eagle," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1857 (6) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (7) Wright, pp. 9 & 10

		game, being magnificent on both sides; hence it was useless to expect large scores from the bat.”)	
8 Sep		Harlem (NY) 25 Union (Morrisania) 14	(1) Peverelly, p. 49 (2) Wright, p. 11
10 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 28 Knickerbocker (NY) 17 (return match) (<i>PSOT</i> (3): Empire “recovered its laurels by a handsome victory.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 1 (2) “Empire vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (19 Sep 1857), p. 37, col. 2 (4) Peverelly, pp. 17 & 30 (5) Wright, pp. 10 & 11
10 Sep (Thu)	?	Adriatic 24 Newark 8	(1) “Adriatic vs. Newark,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx]
12 Sep (Sat)	Niagara grounds on Smith St. near Douglas	Excelsior (Brooklyn, E.D.) 27 Niagara (South Brooklyn) 6 (return match - 5 innings, due to darkness) (<i>PSOT</i> : “In consequence of unavoidable circumstances, the Excelsiors played two innings with but three of their first nine, and with but seven players in all; yet, notwithstanding the odds against them, they made a better proportioned score than the first match.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Excelsior and the Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (19 Sep 1857), p. 37, col. 1
12 Sep (Sat)	?	Columbia (Hoboken) 72 Lone Star (Jersey City) 22	(1) “Columbia, of Hoboken, vs. Lone Star, of Jersey City,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx] (2) “Columbia vs. Lone Star,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]

15 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	Knickerbocker (NY) 18 Eagle (NY) 17	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 1 (2) "Eagle vs. Knickerbocker," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (3) Peverelly, pp. 17-18 & 26 (4) Wright, pp. 9 & 11
15 Sep (Tue)	Eckford grounds at Greenpoint <i>or</i> at the Manor House	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 26 Eckford (Brooklyn) 17 (<i>PSOT</i> : "The Atlantics won a victory handsomely, ..., proving that they are 'at home' even on foreign ground.")	(1) "Eckford vs. Atlantic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the Eckford and Atlantic Base Ball Clubs," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (26 Sep 1857), p. 53, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, pp. 61 & 73 (latter page states Atlantic scored 21 runs) (4) Wright, pp. 9 & 12
16 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 19 Empire (NY) 17	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 1 (2) "Gotham vs. Empire," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (3) Wright, pp. 10 & 10
16 Sep (Wed)	Morrisania Union grounds	Union (Morrisania) 30 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 8 (<i>PSOT</i> : "The 16th will be a grand gala day in Morrisania, the occasion being the anniversary celebration of the founding of that village.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 1 (2) "Excelsior vs. Union," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (3) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 53 (4) Wright, pp. 11 & 13
16 Sep (Wed)	Brooklyn, E.D. Nassau grounds at Wheat Hill	Hamilton 17 Nassau 15 (return match - 6 innings)	(1) "Nassau vs. Hamilton," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] (2) Wm. A. Hunter, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Nassau vs. Hamilton," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (26 Sep 1857), p. 53, col. 2

16 Sep (Wed)	Bloomfield, N.J.	Watsessing (Bloomfield) 24 Empire 2 (Newark) 23 (return match – 8 innings, due to darkness) (<i>PSOT</i> (1): “The grounds upon which the contest took place are beautiful, and well adapted to the game; and upon this occasion, it was well covered with spectators, who manifested a lively interest in the contest—not the least enthusiastic of whom were a large number of the fair sex.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Bloomfield, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (26 Sep 1857), p. 53, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire, vs. Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3
22 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	Eagle (NY) 23 Eckford (Brooklyn) 22 (return match - 8 innings, due to darkness) (<i>NYC</i> : “Hoboken was enlivened ... by a nunner of visitors from New York to witness the contest”) (<i>PSOT</i> : “The play was good on both sides, and was witnessed by a large number of spectators.”)	(1) “Eckford vs. Eagle,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 24 (3 Oct 1857), p. 191, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 73 (latter page states game played on 15 Sep) (4) Wright, pp. 9 & 12
22 Sep (Tue)	Hamilton Square	Free Academy (NY) 29 Monument (NY) 11 (6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Monument vs. Free Academy,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Monument vs. Free Academy,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1
23 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken	Gotham 25 St. Nicholas 17	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 1
23 Sep (Wed)	Newark	Empire 33 Newark 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball in New Jersey,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 2
24 Sep	Excelsior grounds at	Champion (Yorkville) 27	(1) “Champion vs. Excelsior,”

(Thu)	Greenpoint or Eckford grounds (PSOT)	Excelsior (NY) 22 (6 innings, due to darkness) (<i>PSOT</i> : “This is the first match of the Champion.”)	<i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Excelsior and the Champion,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1
25 Sep (Fri)		Union (Morrisania) 28 Adriatic (Newark) 11	(1) “Adriatic vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 24 (3 Oct 1857), p. 191, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, p. 49 (4) Wright, p. 11
25 Sep (Fri)		Putnam (Brooklyn) 46 Continental (Brooklyn) 17	(1) Wright, pp. 12 & 13
[26 Sep?] (Sat)		Atlantic (Brooklyn) 34 Columbia (Williamsburgh) 7	(1) “Atlantic vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1857
26 Sep (Sat)	114th St.	Champion (Yorkville) 21 Warren (Brooklyn) 20	(1) “Champion vs. Warren,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Champion vs. Warren,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1
26 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn Alert grounds	Alert (Brooklyn) 48 Union (Brooklyn) 12 (6 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 16, no. 218 (28 Sep 1857), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union vs. Alert,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 2 (3) “Alert vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
26 Sep (Sat)	Enterprise grounds	Star 2 (South Brooklyn) 19 Enterprise 2 (Bedford) 14	(1) An Observer, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 77, col. 1
26 Sep	Hoboken	Clinton (Hoboken) 52	(1) “Eureka vs. Clinton,” <i>NYC</i> , vol.

(Sat)		Eureka (NY) 8	5, no. 25 (10 Oct 1857), p. 197, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) W. H. Jessup, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eureka vs. Clinton," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1
26 Sep or 3 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken	Ashland 13 Excelsior (Brooklyn, E.D.) 9 (5 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Ashland vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1 (2) "Ashland vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
26 Sep or 3 Oct (Sat)	Atlantic grounds on lot bordered by Smith, Sackett, Hoyt, and Degraw streets	Atlantic (xxx) 20 Superior (Brooklyn) 6	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Superior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1
On or before 28 Sep	?	Enterprise (Bedford) 25 Excelsior (Williamsburg) 1	(1) "Enterprise vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 24 (3 Oct 1857), p. 191, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) Ball Player, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 77, col. 1
28 Sep		Excelsior (Brooklyn) 41 Union (Morrisania) 23 (8 innings)	(1) Peverelly, p. 49 & 53 [latter page states game was played on 6 Nov 1857] (2) Wright, pp. 11 & 13 [former page states score of 43-21]
30 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 23 Eagle (NY) 21	(1) "Empire vs. Eagle," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 30 (3) Wright, pp. 9 & 10
30 Sep (Wed)		Continental (Brooklyn) 36 Nassau (Brooklyn) 26	(1) "Continental vs. Nassau," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) Wright, p. 13
30 Sep (Wed)	?	Osceola (Brooklyn, W.D.) 30 Oriental (Brooklyn, E.D.) 18	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Osceola vs. Oriental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3,

		(8 innings, due to darkness)	no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 84, col. 3 (2) "Osceola vs. Oriental," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] {TBI; NOT YET SEEN}
30 Sep (Wed)	Yorkville Champion grounds	Lafayette 1 (Brooklyn, E.D.) 33 Champion 2 (Yorkville) 9 (7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lafayette vs. Champion," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 108, col. 3
2 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn Continental grounds at Wheathill	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 34 Continental (Brooklyn) 34 (TIE)	(1) "Continental vs. Atlantic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 61 (3) Wright, pp. 9 & 13 [NOTE: Peverelly & Wright state game was played on 1 Oct]
3 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken	Gotham 2 (NY) 24 Empire 2 (NY) 24 (TIE)	(1) "Gotham vs. Empire," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx]
3 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn Alert grounds on President St. between Smith and Hoyt	Alert (South Brooklyn) 17 Niagara (South Brooklyn) 16 (6 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> : "At the 6th inning, the Niagara suspended play, with the Alert at the bat, and but two hands out.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 16, no. 224 (5 Oct 1857), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Alert vs. Niagara," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1
5 Oct (Mon)	?	Enterprise (Bedford) 19 Young America (Harlem) 16 (7 innings) (<i>NYC</i> : "The Enterprise [‘that plucky young club’] played well, and brought all the skill and lessons their teachers, the Atlantics, had given them, to bear against the superior playing of their adversaries. There was not a large crowd of spectators, but it was a quiet, yet desperate game, for the Enterprise had a reputation as yet this year untarnished by defeat, which they would not lose without a hard struggle. The odds were	(1) "Enterprise vs. Young America," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] (2) Critic, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 2

		<p>against them in the first part of the game, but they gained slowly but surely, and at the close made a mighty effort for victory and got it. The Young Americans took their defeat well and they may well be satisfied, for it is no disgrace to be defeated by their match. We cannot mention the playing of any one in particular, for all played as if for life and death. When the return match comes off, ‘may we be there to see,’ for there will be better playing on both sides, since they <i>know their men</i> in each club.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The cloudy appearance of the sky rendered it uncertain whether the match would be played, and consequently kept away large numbers of the friends of each club, and many spectators, there not being a single representative of the fair sex on the ground. Perhaps the Harlem boys have more of a hand in clubs than hearts. ... It is to be sincerely hoped the next time the Young Americas challenge a club that they will be provided with more than one ball, as the ball was knocked to pieces by the first two blows, and the game had to be delayed half an hour while a ball was being got from the Harlem Club.”)</p>	
6 Oct (Tue)	Brooklyn Continental grounds at Wheat Hill	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 26 Continental (Brooklyn) 13	(1) “Atlantic vs. Continental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 61 (3) Wright, pp. 9 & 13
On or before 7 Oct	?	Empire 2 (Newark) 27 Adriatic 2 (Newark) 23 (6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire, vs. Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3
7 Oct	Hoboken	Gotham 2 (NY) 18	(1) “Gotham vs. St. Nicholas,”

(Wed)		St. Nicholas 1 (xxx) 13	<i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx]
9 Oct (Fri)	Greenpoint [or Hoboken]	Eckford (Brooklyn) 23 Empire (NY) 13	(1) "Eckford vs. Empire," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 73 (3) Wright, pp. 10 & 12
9 [or 19] Oct (Fri)	Hoboken	Gotham (New York) 25 Eagle (NY) 19 (7 innings) (<i>NYC</i> : "The exhibitions of play was not as good as usual, still there were enough good points displayed to stamp it as a first class match.")	(1) "Eagle vs. Gotham," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (3) Wright, pp. 9 & 10
10 Oct (Sat)	Young America grounds	Young America 39 Champion 22 (8 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> : "A very large number of amateurs and spectators assembled ... to witness the match If good players only draw large numbers of spectators to see their matches, surely these two clubs must be highly flattered; but the lookers-on were amply rewarded for their attendance, as we have seen no more interesting match played this season	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Young America vs. Champion," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3
10 Oct (Sat)	Niagara grounds	Union 2 (Brooklyn?) 24 Niagara 2 (Brooklyn) 12 (6 innings, due to darkness) (<i>PSOT</i> : "If the Niagaras men had been less reluctant to catch the ball 'on the fly,' the result might have been different.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Young America vs. Champion," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3
10 Oct (Sat)	Superior grounds in the lots bounded by Union, Henry, Sackett, and Clinton streets	Superior 2 (Brooklyn) 34 Montauk 1 (Brooklyn) 32 (10 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Superior vs. Montauk," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3
10 Oct	Hoboken	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 21	(1) One of the Union, "Out-Door

(Sat)	Clinton grounds	Clinton (Hoboken) 15 (Game stopped in 6th inning due to darkness. Clinton claimed score should have reverted to end of 5th inning, when it was ahead 14-11.)	Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Clinton,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 108, col. 3
12 Oct (Mon)	Star grounds	Star (South Brooklyn) 18 Union (South Brooklyn) 10 (5 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Union, vs. The Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3
Prior to 17 Oct	?	Clinton Eureka	(1) “Clinton vs. Eureka,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 17 Oct	?	Lone Star Alert	(1) “Lone Star vs. Alert,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
17 Oct (Sat)	Enterprise grounds	Enterprise (Bedford) 21 Star (South Brooklyn) 11 (6 innings, due to late start and darkness) (<i>PSOT</i> : “The wind, which blew very hard against the bat, made it impossible for either side to show their batting, for which they are so famous, and few balls went much past the second base. A large number of spectators were assembled, and kept much better order than we ever saw at a ball match. ... “Why don’t [the Stars] challenge the Young America, or some other club; for their first nine never played with any club but the Enterprise since they started, now two years ago.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 8 (24 Oct 1857), p. 117, col. 3
17 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds	Ashland (NY) 26 Excelsior (Brooklyn, E.D.) 20 (5 innings, due to late start and darkness)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 8 (24 Oct 1857), p. 117, col. 3
20 Oct (Tue)	Putnam grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 37 Putnam (Brooklyn) 15	(1) Peverelly, p. 62 (2) Wright, pp. 9 & 12

20 Oct (Tue)	Newark?	Empire 2 (xxx) 28 Adriatic 2 (xxx) 13 (5 innings)	(1) Ion, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Empire vs. The Adriatic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 9 (31 Oct 1857), p. 132, col. 3
21 Oct (Wed)	Wheat Hill Continental grounds	Osceola (Brooklyn) 20 Oriental (Brooklyn, E.D.) 10 (return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Osceola vs. Oriental" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 2
22 Oct (Thu)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 29 Eckford (Brooklyn) 11	(1) Peverelly, pp. 62 & 73 (2) Wright, pp. 9 & 12
24 Oct (Sat)	Yorkville	Champion 2 (xxx) 33 Lexington 1 (xxx) 11 (5 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Champion vs. Lexington," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 9 (31 Oct 1857), p. 133, col. 1
24 Oct (Sat)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Union 2 (xxx) 24 Liberty 1 (xxx) 15 (<i>PSOT</i> : "It commenced to rain soon after the first innings, and continued almost all the time, making the ground so slippery, that it was with difficulty the players could keep on their feet.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union vs. Liberty," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 9 (31 Oct 1857), p. 133, col. 1
28 Oct (Wed)	Enterprise grounds	Enterprise (Bedford) 22 Young America (Harlem) 16 (return match - 7 innings)	(1) "Enterprise vs. Young America," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx] (2) W. H. Davis, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 3
[28 Oct or 4 Nov] (Wed)	Newark	Empire (Newark) 33 Adriatic (Newark) 29	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark, N.J.," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 149, col. 1
30 Oct (Fri) [Peverelly states game was played on	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 24 Atlantic (Brooklyn) 19 (return match) (<i>NYC</i> : "The members of these two clubs took advantage of the comparative improvement in the	(1) "Gotham vs. Atlantic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx] (2) "New-York City: Base Ball—Gotham and Atlantic Clubs," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 1910 (2 Nov 1857), p. 3,

an unknown date in 1858]		weather ... and played their return match which had been so long and anxiously waited for by the whole fraternity. As the appointed time drew near for the commencement of the sport, the Hoboken ferry-boats added largely to their number of passengers, [LINES MISSING?]. Altogether, it was a day to be remembered, and will no doubt prove one of those occasions which will be looked back upon with the greatest pleasure, in after years, by those who took part therein.”)	col. 1 (3) Peverelly, p. 62 (4) Wright, pp. 9 & 10
30 Oct (Fri)	Hamilton grounds on corner of Grand and Gates avenues	Hamilton (South Brooklyn) 28 Metropolitan (NY) 14 (5 innings)	(1) “Metropolitan of N.Y. vs. Hamilton of South Brooklyn,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 30 (14 Nov 1857), p. 235, col. [xx] (2) H., “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Metropolitan vs. Hamilton,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 164, col. 3
[30 Oct?] (Fri)	Newark Empire grounds	Watsessing (Bloomfield) 20 Empire (Newark)15 (“conquering game” - 7 innings, due to darkness) (<i>PSOT</i> : “It will be remembered, that this is the first match for the Watsessings, it being only five months since its organization; and the Empires felt rather sore, after being victorious in all their matches this season, that, at last, they should have their laurels taken from them by this young Club. ... There were quite a number of spectators on the ground, although the Watsessings were not as fully represented as they might have been.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empires vs. Watsessings,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 3
Prior to 31 Oct	?	Empire (NY) 16 Empire (Newark) 16 (8 innings – TIE)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Empire of New York vs. The Empire of Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 9 (31 Oct 1857), p. 132, col. 3

31 Oct (Sat)	Greenpoint Wayne grounds	<p><i>NYC and PSOT (3):</i> Wayne 24 Lexington 14 (4 innings, due to darkness) <i>or</i> <i>PSOT (1):</i> Wayne 1 (xxx) 31 Lexington 2 (xxx) 23 (5 innings)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT (3)</i>: “In last week’s <i>SPRIT</i>, there is an account of a match ..., which, I am sorry to say, is not a true account. What the Lexingtons’ object was, in publishing such an account, I know not. ... They wanted to take advantage of the darkness, and insisted the fifth innings should be concluded; which conduct (if I may so speak) so disgusted three of their members, that they resigned at once, and are now members of the Waynes.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Wayne vs. Lexington,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 2 (2) “Wayne vs. Lexington,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 5, no. 30 (14 Nov 1857), p. 235, col. [xx] (3) One of the Waynes, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Waynes vs. Lexingtons,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 164, col. 3</p>
31 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Fox Hill	<p>Enterprise (Bedford) 27 Ashland (New York) 7 (return match) (<i>NYC</i>: “The [Enterprise] played with their usual skill and science, and at the close of the game were gallantly escorted from Fox Hill to Fulton Ferry with the usual singing and cheering which have become identified with bull matches.”) (<i>PSOT</i>: “The Ashland played better than in their match with the Enterprise in the Spring.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Return Match—Enterprise vs. Ashland,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Oct 1857 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 3</p>
31 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn	<p>Niagara 2 (xxx) 17 Union 2 (xxx) 14 (5 innings, due to darkness) (<i>PSOT (1)</i>: “Most of the Unions were put out on balls caught on the fly; thereby showing that the Niagaras are not reluctant to catch</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Buffalo,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 149, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Correction,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 164, col. 3</p>

		on the fly, as has been stated before.”)	
31 Oct (Sat)	Newark	Lafayette (Newark) intra-club game with score of 38-29 (<i>PSOT</i> (2): “This is a new Club, the above [box score] being their first game.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 149, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 3
[31 Oct?] (Sat)	Brooklyn Grounds bounded by Smith, Hoyt, Carrol, and President streets	Superior 42 National 13 (5 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match at Brooklyn,”” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 3
2 Nov (Mon)	Newark Prospect Street grounds	Lafayette (Newark) intra-club game with score of 32-32	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 165, col. 1
3 Nov (Tue)	Williamsburg Continental grounds	Putnam 31 Continental (Williamsburg) 16 (return match) (<i>PSOT</i> : “The Continentals had the call before the game commenced, it being the opinion of outsiders that the chances were two to one in their favor. The Putnams won the first match of the season, making 46 to 17 by their opponents; but the latter had received such accessions since their first game, that it was considered a <i>dead sure thing</i> . The result shows, that some things are a little uncertain—in ball playing as in other contests. The Putnams played coolly, and carefully, and earned their victory fairly. The weather was rather windy and boisterous, but it did not seem to affect their fielding much.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Putnams vs. Continentals,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 149, col. 1
6 Nov (Fri)	Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 41 Union (Morrisiana) 23	(1) “Union vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 30 (14 Nov 1857), p.

		<p>(8 innings) (NYC: “The former club of Morrisania visited their friends of South Brooklyn, æ and met with a warm reception in every sense of the term, in the first place by being defeated by 18 runs, the Excelsior scoring 19 in one innings, after which they were hospitably entertained by their vanquishers, during which the most friendly feelings prevailed, their opinions of their friends and their favorite game being much enhanced thereby.”) (PSOT: “The batting on both sides was as fine as ever was witnessed in a match, particularly on the side of the Excelsior, they making nine home runs. In the evening, they entertained the Union, and gentleman from the other clubs, very hospitably, the guests departing at a late hour, feeling satisfied that the Excelsiors deserved the name they have.”)</p>	<p>235, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Union, of Morrisania,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 164, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 53</p>
7 Nov (Sat)	Alert grounds	<p>Young America 16 Lafayette (South Brooklyn) 15</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Young America vs. Lafayette,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 164, col. 3</p>
7 Nov (Sat)	Hoboken	<p>Heavies 16 Lights 13 (Ashland intra-club game – 5 innings, due to darkness) (PSOT: “The Heavies were victorious by a small majority, which makes the game very creditable to the Lights, as most of the players of the Heavies were those who have played in the first nine matches of the club during all this playing season, and, of course, ought to be the stronger players.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Ashland Lights and Heavies,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 2</p>
[8?] Nov	?	Telegraph 24	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

(Sat)		Young America 23	Young America vs. Telegraph,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 164, col. 3
9 Nov (Mon)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds	Columbia 52 Lone Star (Jersey City) 29 (return match)	(1) “Lone Star vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 31 (21 Nov 1857), p. 244, col. [xx] (date of game given as 10 Nov) (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lone Star vs. Columbia,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 165, col. 1
11 Nov (Wed)	?	Wattsessing (Bloomfield) 22 Pioneer (Orange) 22 (TIE)	(1) Empire, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Wattsessing vs. Pioneer,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 3
12 Nov (Thu)	Atlantic grounds	Continental 2 (xxx) Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 16, no. 255 (10 Nov 1857), p. 3, col. 1
13 Nov (Fri)	New York Metropolitan grounds at Hamilton Square	Hamilton (Brooklyn) 17 Metropolitan (NY) 17 (return match – 8 innings – TIE) (<i>PSOT</i> : “They play the game over on Saturday, 21st instant, upon same ground.”)	(1) J., “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hamilton vs. Metropolitan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 2
Prior to 14 Nov	?	Excelsior Wayne	(1) “Excelsior vs. Wayne,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 30 (14 Nov 1857), p. 235, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
14 Nov (Sat)	Hoboken	Hudson (Hoboken) 17 Washington (Hoboken) 7 (<i>NYC</i> : “This being the first match of either club, we may expect very soon to see some very tall playing on both sides, and would advise the Union and Columbia Clubs to keep their eyes open.”)	(1) “Washington vs. Hudson,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 31 (21 Nov 1857), p. 244, col. [xx]
14 Nov (Sat)	New York Metropolitan grounds at Sixty-First St. and	Champion (Yorkville) 35 Excelsior (NY) 4	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Champion vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p.

	Third Ave.		180, col. 2
14 Nov (Sat)	Alert grounds	Lafayette (South Brooklyn) 22 Young America (S. Brooklyn) 16 (6 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> : “the first five [innings] were played by eight of Lafayette to nine of Young America, and the two last were played by six of the former to nine of the latter Several decisions of the referee were doubted by the Young Americas.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Arctic vs. Lawrence” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 13 (28 Nov 1857), p. 196, col. 2
14 Nov (Sat)	?	Young America 1 (S. Brooklyn) 30 Lawrence 2 (South Brooklyn) 26	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Young America vs. Lawrence,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 2
14 Nov (Sat)	Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Liberty 1 (Bedford) 29 Union 2 (South Brooklyn) 9	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty vs. Union,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 2
19 Nov (Thu)	?	Osceola (Brooklyn) Oriental (Williamsburg) (<i>PSOT</i> : The two teams “played a friendly game of ball [No score reported.] They played until dark; from which they adjourned to the rooms of the Orientals, where a splendid supper awaited them. The rooms were very handsomely dressed with the American flag. Over the President’s chair was the sentiment: ‘In the field, rivals; in the wigwam, brothers.’ The affair passed off very pleasantly. The order of the evening was, speeches, cheering, &c., in which PORTER’S SPIRIT had three times three.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Osceola vs. Orientals,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 13 (28 Nov 1857), p. 196, col. 2
[prior to 21 Nov]	Grounds on South Prospect St.	Littell’s side 37 P. Ryerson’s side 21 (Lafayette intra-club game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 3

21 Nov (Sat)	?	Arctic 15 Lawrence 13	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Arctic vs. Lawrence" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 13 (28 Nov 1857), p. 196, col. 2
21 Nov (Sat)	New York Metropolitan grounds at Hamilton Square	Metropolitan (NY) 25 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 11 (play-over of 13 Nov tie game - 4 innings – DRAWN GAME) (<i>PSOT</i> : "Some of the members of each Club, supposing there would be no game, because of the extreme coldness of the weather, absented themselves; but seven members of each club reporting for duty, they went to work, but darkness finally put a stop to the game at the end of the fourth inning. Therefore, under the rules of the Base Ball Convention, it was not considered a game, and they concluded to lay over all further proceedings until next Spring. They adjourned to Bill Swartz's hotel, near the ground, and had a good time generally, thawing out.")	(1) Young America, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hamilton vs. Metropolitan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 2
On or before 24 Nov	?	Star 2 (South Brooklyn) 27 Union 1 (South Brooklyn) 19 (return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star vs. Union," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks- giving)	Niagara grounds	Alert 27 Niagara 16 (return match) (<i>PSOT</i> : "Seven even innings were played, when the Niagaras suspended the game, unwilling to abide by the decision of the referee (who was chosen by themselves). The game was declared in favor of the Alert ...")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Niagara and the Alert Clubs," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 2
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks- giving)	Bedford Montauk grounds	National (Brooklyn) 61 Montauk (Bedford) 5	(1) "Base Ball—National vs. Montauk," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 33 (5 Dec 1857), p. 263, col. [xx] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: National vs. Montauk," <i>PSOT</i> , vol.

			3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Brooklyn Lawrence grounds	Lawrence (Brooklyn) 39 Arctic (Brooklyn) 12 (6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lawrence vs. Arctic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Warren 11 Active 10 (<i>PSOT</i> : States the score was 29-22, but these totals seem to include HLs)	(1) Umpire, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Warren vs. Active,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Lights 26 Heavies 23 (Champion [Yorkville] intra-club game) (<i>PSOT</i> : “Unfortunately for the Heavies, for some of the best first nine players had to fall into the ranks of the Lights; although the Heavies played very accurately, letting no ball pass them that was possible of catching.”)	(1) H. C. K., “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Champions, Lights vs. Heavies,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 2
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Oriental grounds situated on Lee Ave.	Second Nine 30 First Nine 23 (Oriental intra-club game) (<i>PSOT</i> : “‘A gent,’ present by accident, took upon himself, at the commencement of the game, the liberty to <i>dictate</i> —making himself what is sometimes called chief cook and all hands, ‘having the audacity’ to extend his dictations to the umpire. At a point during the second innings, the umpire rendered a decision, which decision was in accordance with <i>justice and honor</i> , but was not in accordance with the gent’s notions; and guessing that he could not rule, left the field in disgust, much to the edification of those who remained on the field.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The First and Second Nine of the Orientals,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Oriental Base-Ball Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 15 (12 Dec 1857), p. 228, col. 3

26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Hoboken	Hudson (Hoboken) 19 Washington (Hoboken) 8	(1) "Base Ball—Washington and Hudson," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 33 (5 Dec 1857), p. 263, col. [xx]
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Live Oak (Jersey City) 42 Alert (Jersey City) 30 (<i>PSOT</i> : "This was the first match played by the Live Oaks.")	(1) J. J. H., "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Live Oaks vs. Alert," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 2
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Paterson	Friendship 31 Independent Ex-Volunteers 26 (<i>PSOT</i> : "A match was played ... for a 'box of cigars.' ... The match having been much talked of, a great crowd assembled to witness it.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Friendship Club vs. Ex-Volunteers," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3
12 Dec (Sat)	Excelsior grounds	Young America 2 (S. Brooklyn) 37 Republic 1 (South Brooklyn) 9	(1) C. A. Bouton, Jr., "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Young America vs. Republic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 16 (19 Dec 1857), p. 245, col. 1
19 Dec (Sat)	?	Arctic 2 (xxx) 20 or 22 Superior 2 (xxx) 10 (<i>PSOT</i> : "The first nines of these Clubs played a match on the same day, and the Arctic again came victorious—they scoring 8, to their opponents 6.")	(1) J. C. W., "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Arctic vs. Superior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 17 (26 Dec 1857), p. 261, col. 3
1858			
14 Apr (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	(Empire Club intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Base-Ball Convention," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 7 (17 Apr 1858), p. 100, col. 3
29 Apr (Thu)	?	Single 49 Married 19 (Excelsior Club intra-club game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 102 (30 Apr 1858), p. 11, col. 1
29 Apr (Thu)	Young America grounds	Alida (Williamsburgh) 41 Young America (Williamsburgh) 3 (<i>PSOT</i> & <i>SOT</i> : only five players listed on each team)	(1) "Alida and Young America," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 3 (8 May 1858), p. 18, col. [xx] [TBI - NOT YET SEEN]

			(1) "On-Dits in Sporting Circles: Alida and Young America," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 28, no. 14 (15 May 1858), p. 159, col. 2 (2) "Base-Ball: Alida and Young America Base-Ball Clubs," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 12 (22 May 1858), p. 180, col. 3
13 May (Thu) (post-poned from the 6th and then the 10th)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds at the Manor House	Excelsior 53 Greenpoint 21	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 11 (15 May 1858), p. 164, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 13 (29 May 1858), p. 197, col. 1 (3) "Excelsior vs. Greenpoint," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 6 (29 May 1858), p. 39, col. [xx]
15 May (Sat)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Wayne (NY) 12 Ashland (NY) 11	(1) Samuel Mullen (Secretary, Ashland BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Wayne vs. Ashland," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 10 (8 May 1858), p. 148, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 13 (29 May 1858), p. 196, col. 3 (3) "Wayne vs. Ashland," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 6 (29 May 1858), p. 43, col. [xx]
22 May or prior	?	Married 33 Single 26 (Pastime BBC intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime Base-Ball Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 3
22 May (Sat)	Active grounds at Hamilton Square, 66th St. and Third Ave.	Active 31 Invincible 1	(1) E. Tilton (Secretary), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. Invincible," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 12 (22 May 1858), p. 180, col. 3 (2) E. Tilton (Secretary, Active Club), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. Invincible," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 13 (29 May 1858), p. 197, col. 1

22 May (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	Ashland (NY) 57 Wayne (NY) 15	(1) Sam'l Mullen (Secretary, Ashland BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 13 (29 May 1858), p. 197, col. 1 (2) "Ashland vs. Wayne," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 6 (May 1858), p. 43, col. [xx]
22 May (Sat)	?	Contest 1 (xxx) 18 Young America (xxx) 13	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Contest vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2
28 May (Fri)	South Brooklyn Star (and Excelsior) grounds at Carroll Park	Star 21 Enterprise 18 (<i>PSOT</i> : "Any one who witnessed the game will admit that of all Junior clubs, they [Star & Enterprise] rank highest. It was played by both sides as finely, and as many excellent points were made, as will be seen in almost any match of the Senior players. ... We shall watch with much interest the future games of these clubs, and advise those who wish to witness much pretty play, to be present at whatever game they may participate in. We are pleased to notice that the new role of "one umpire" works well, and is an improvement over the old one of "two umpires and referee.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Enterprise and Star Clubs of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 13 (29 May 1858), p. 197, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 3 [see also untitled paragraph in col. 2]
29 May (Sat)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Young America (S. Brooklyn) 14 Liberty (Bedford) 7	(1) Stumpy (of Young America), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Liberty vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3
29 May (Sat)	Hoboken Fox Hill	Ashland (NY) 34 Clinton (Hoboken) 28	(1) Samuel Mullen (Secretary, Ashland BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Wayne vs. Ashland," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 10 (8 May 1858), p. 148, col. 3 (2) Empire, "Out-Door Sports:

			Base-Ball: Clinton vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, cols. 2-3 (3) John Grierson, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ashland vs. Clinton—A Card,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1
29 May (Sat)	Greenpoint? On the ground behind the car stables	Zephyr (Greenpoint) 38 Jefferson (Greenpoint) 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Zephyr vs. Jefferson,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3
31 May (Mon)	Greenpoint?	Excelsior (NY) 27 Greenpoint (Greenpoint) 16	(1) Steno, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Greenpoint,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 2 (2) “Excelsior vs. Greenpoint,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 9 (19 Jun 1858), p. 70, col. [xx]
1 Jun (Tue)	?	Washington 2 (xxx) 22 Oriental 2 (xxx) 14 (<i>PSOT</i> : “the Washington (late Adriatic) ... the challenging party”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Oriental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3
2 Jun (Wed)	Washington grounds	Continental 1 (xxx) 25 Washington 2 (xxx) 13 (<i>PSOT</i> : “the Washington (late Adriatic) Base-Ball Club ... had seven present, against five of their opponents.”)	(1) Lucifer Match, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1
4 Jun (Fri)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds near Carroll Park	Star 37 Ashland (NY) 21 (<i>PSOT</i> : “The weather was windy and disagreeable, rendering the play rather loose. The Stars, although they won the match, did not play their usual game, if we may judge by a preceding one, played with the Enterprise, week before last.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3 (3) “Ashland vs. Star,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 8 (12 Jun 1858), p. 63, col. [xx]
Prior to 5 June	Brooklyn	National (Brooklyn) 32 Invincible (NY) 3 (<i>PSOT</i> : “Last week, a match was	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Invincible vs. National,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col.

		played ... in which the [Inviincibles] were regularly used up; and if they cannot do better when they try again, they may as well change their cognomen.”) NOTE: L. Pike was in line-up for Nationals.	2
5 Jun (Sat)	?	Niagara (Brooklyn) 34 Sylvan (Brooklyn) 9	(1) “City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph]”, <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 135 (8 Jun 1858), p. 5, col. 1 (2) Base-Ball [Chadwick?], “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Sylvan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3
5 Jun (Sat)	?	Wayne 2 (NY) 53 Marion 1 (NY) 9	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Marion vs. Wayne,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (2) “Marion vs. Wayne,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 9 (19 Jun 1858), p. 70, col. [xx]
5 Jun (Sat)	?	Stuyvesant 47 Independent 42 (<i>PSOT</i> : “Before we began to play, it was agreed between the clubs, that we should play but six innings. After the six innings were played, and we (the Stuyvesants) five ahead, the umpire (Mr. Sherwood, of the Active Base-Ball Club) claimed the right of making us play another inning, but it being late and we tired, and also the victors, we would not do so, and, therefore, the Independents declared that they had beaten —— . To make sure the umpire had not the right to make us play another inning, we asked the umpire of the Metropolitan Base-Ball Club, which is composed of grown-up gentlemen, if he could do so, and he assured us that the umpire had no such right.”)	(1) A. Kennedy (Secretary, Stuyvesant BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Stuyvesant vs. Independent,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3

8 Jun (Tue)	Harlem Monument (new) grounds at Red House	Married 42 Single 31 (Monument BBC intra-club game)	(1) T. Miller (Secretary), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Monument Base-Ball Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 2
10 Jun (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds, "bounded by Smith, Hoyt, Carroll Place, and President streets" and "in the rear of Carroll Park"	Putnam (Williamsburgh) 31 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 18 (<i>BDE</i> (3) & <i>SOT</i> : "There was a large gathering of some 1500 or 2,000 persons, male and female in attendance. ... The loss of the game is attributed to the bad fielding among the Excelsiors. There was ambition, but there had been a want of uniform practice among the members previously, to which the defeat is laid. The Excelsiors, although beaten in this game, have confidence in their ability to tip the tables on the return match. After the game was over, the Putnams were sumptuously entertained by the Excelsiors. It was a subject of general remark that more ladies were present than on any former occasion. Many of the spectators were in carriages.") (<i>PSOT</i> (6): The game "appears to have made the first excitement of the season.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball." <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 134 (7 Jun 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball." <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 138 (11 Jun 1858), p. 11, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (5) "City News and Gossip: [untitled correction to (3)]," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 139 (12 Jun 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (6) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 2 (7) "On-Dits in Sporting Circles: Base Ball." <i>SOT</i> , vol. 28, no. 19 (19 Jun 1858), p. 222, col. 1 (8) Peverelly, p. 53 (9) Wright, p. 19
10 Jun (Thu)	Young America grounds, near the First Ave.	Young America 27 Excelsior Jr. 25	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Young America vs. Excelsior Juniors," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (3) "Young America vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 10 (26 Jun 1858), p. 79, col. 1 [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]

10 or 17 Jun (Thu)	Hoboken Fox Hill	Enterprise (NY) 50 Amity (Hoboken) 30	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. Amity," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1
14 Jun (Wed)	Washington grounds	Washington 2 (xxx) 12 Continental 1 (xxx) 11 (return game - 5 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> : "Five members were present on both sides.")	(1) Lucifer Match, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Continental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1
15 Jun (Tue)	Brooklyn? Osceola grounds at corner of 5th Ave. and Dean St.	Osceola (Brooklyn) 41 Nassau (Brooklyn) 29	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Nassau vs. Osceola," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 2 (2) "Nassau vs. Osceola," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 10 (26 Jun 1858), p. 79, col. [xx] (3) Wright, p. 21 (dates game as 15 July)
16 Jun (Wed)	Brooklyn North Star grounds	Union 20 Young America 9	(1) "Union vs. Young America," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 11 (3 Jul 1858), p. 83, col. [xx]
16 Jun (Wed)	?	Heavies 40 Lights 12 (St. Nicholas BBBC intra-club return game) (<i>PSOT</i> : "In justice to the Lights, I would say, that some of their best players did not get on the ground in time, and others had to be substituted. They were also unfortunate in their batting.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: St. Nicholas Base-Ball Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (2) "St. Nicholas Club Match," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 10 (26 June 1858), p. 79, col. [xx] [TBI - NOT YET SEEN]
16 Jun (Wed)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	First Nine 38 Second Nine 30 (8 innings, due to the lateness of the hour) (Ashland BBC intra-club game)	(1) A.B.B.C., F.W.H., "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ashland Base-Ball Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1
17 Jun (Thu)	Brooklyn, E.D. Putnam grounds near Wheat Hill	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 17 Putnam (Brooklyn) 13 (<i>PSOT</i> (4): The match "was well contested, and the strength and	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2 [states game was to be played on

		science of both parties admirably displayed.”)	16 Jun] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 [states game was to be played on 16 Jun] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1 (5) “Atlantic vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jun 1858 (6) Peverelly, p. 62 (7) Wright, pp. 19 & 20
17 or 24 Jun (Thu)	Young America grounds at 116th St. & Eighth Ave.	Champion 2 (Yorkville) Young America 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) Juvenile, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Young America,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1
18 Jun (Fri)	Star grounds	Star 22 Resolute 7	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 2 (2) “Resolute vs. Star,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 10 (26 Jun 1858), p. 79, no. [xx]
18 Jun (Fri)	Young America grounds at 116th St. and First Ave.	Young America 2 (xxx) 52 Ashland 2 (xxx) 15 (<i>PSOT</i> : “... a very good match ... in which the young ‘uns whipped the Ashlanders, all New York to next to nothing— <i>ecce signum</i> ”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ashland vs. Young America,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1 (4) “Young America vs. Ashland,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 10 (26 Jun 1858), p. 79, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
19 Jun (Sat)	Baltic grounds on 81st St. & Second Ave.	Champion (Yorkville) 37 Young America (Harlem) 17	(1) Juvenile, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Young

		(<i>PSOT</i> (2): “The Champions, who had been beaten in both matches last year by the Young Americas, were determined to “take ‘em” in this match, in which they have succeeded admirably, The result caused no little excitement in Yorkville and vicinity, as it was expected the Champions would have a hard struggle. ... This [Champion] nine have improved wonderfully. The pitcher, Slatery, and the catcher, W. J. Kelly, are undoubtedly the best in the Junior clubs of this city or Brooklyn.”)	America,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (2) An Ex-Ball Player, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Young America,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 (3) The C’s, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Young America,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 3 (4) “Champion vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 11 (3 Jul 1858), p. 83, col. [xx]
19 Jun (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	Enterprise (Bedford) 27 Ashland (Hoboken) 22 (<i>PSOT</i> (2): “The day was very warm, which tended to make the game slower than usual, ... [C. J. Smith] also made one very fine bat, which was stopped in the left field by a spectator, as some say, intentionally, but the Ashlands say by accident; it would look better for them to keep such men off the field, for, in this instance, it prevented their opponents from making a home run. ... [the Ashland] club has improved greatly during the present season, and are now playing a very fine game.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ashland Base-Ball Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (2) Square, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1
19 Jun (Sat)	?	Contest 31 Young America 17 (<i>PSOT</i> : A match in which the Young America “were again defeated.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 2
19 Jun (Sat)	Newark? Washington grounds at the foot of Orchard St.	Union (Bloomfield) 51 Washington (Newark) 20 (conquering game) (<i>PSOT</i> : “After the play, the members of the Clubs retired to the rooms, where the ball was	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Union B. B. C., of Bloomfield, vs. The Washington, of Newark” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 2

		surrendered, with appropriate speeches, by the Presidents, E. Camp, and A. Cortelyou. The Clubs then separated; the Unions, at least, highly pleased with their day's sport. The Union is a young Club, formed last November, and bids fair soon to take their place in the first rank.")	
22 Jun (Tue)	Brooklyn, E.D. Putnam grounds near Wheat Hill	Eckford 29 Putnam 10 (<i>PSOT</i> (4): "We are very sorry to learn that one of the members of the winning nine, met with an accident which has compelled him to suffer the amputation of a finger.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Putnam," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 2
24 Jun (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds situated near Carroll Park	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 32 Eagle (NY) 13 (<i>BDE</i> (6): "Both clubs were short two or three of their first nine, and were obliged to substitute alternates. The play on both sides was animated throughout, ... The Eagles, rating as a first class club, their defeat will, in a measure, retrieve the lost reputation of the Brooklyn Club in their recent contest with the Putnams of Williamsburgh.") (<i>PSOT</i> (8): "... notwithstanding the thermometer was up in the world, the Eagle and Excelsior Clubs played a very exciting game, which attracted a large number of spectators. It was the first contest between these clubs, and much interest, and some <i>tin</i> , was <i>felt</i> in	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (5) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball." <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 147 (22 Jun 1858), p. 5, col. 1 (6) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball." <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 150 (25 Jun 1858), p. 2, col. 2 (7) "Great Base-Ball Match in

		the result.”)	Brooklyn: Excelsior vs. Eagle,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 11 (3 Jul 1858), p. 83, col. [xx] (8) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 2 (9) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 54 (10) Wright, pp. 19 & 23
24 Jun (Thu)	Greenpoint Grounds on Union Ave. near E St.	Washington (Greenpoint) 29 Live Oak (NY) 18	(1) Jos. A. Kent (secretary, Live Oak BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Live Oak,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (2) Joseph A. Kent (secretary, Live Oak BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Live Oak vs. Washington,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 2
25 Jun (Fri)	?	Lights 40 Heavies 11 (Manhattan Club intra-club game)	(1) “Manhattan Club Match,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 11 (3 Jul 1858), p. 83, col. [xx]
Prior to 26 June	?	Wayne Marion (scheduled)	(1) “Wayne vs. Marion,” <i>MYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 10 (26 Jun 1858), p. 79, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
26 Jun (Sat)	South Brooklyn Niagara grounds	Resolute (Brooklyn E.D.) 35 Niagara (South Brooklyn) 14	(1) N. Richardson (Secretary, Niagara BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Resolute,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 3 (4) “Resolute vs. Niagara,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 12 (10 Jul 1858), p. 91, col. [xx] (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col.

			1
26 Jun (Sat)	Brooklyn Oriental grounds	Oriental Continental (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3
26 Jun (Sat)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds	Pastime 28 Osceola 14	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Osceola," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2
26 Jun (Sat)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds	Star (Brooklyn) 27 Lone Star (Jersey City) 11 (<i>PSOT</i> (2): "As much has been said in disparagement of the Lone Star Base-Ball Club, it is no more than just and proper that they should receive honor, and acknowledgment of the propriety of their conduct, and the heartiness of their friendship upon this occasion. After the game, which the Lone Star lost in the most good-natured manner possible, they took charge of the Brooklyn Stars, and entertained them in as hospitable a manner, and with as much grace and good-will, as any other body of young men could have done; and finally escorted them to the ferry, there cheering with a <i>vim</i> , impossible to imitate by the younger Stars of Brooklyn. The Lone Stars are mostly stout young men, of twenty-one, or thereabouts, and play a good game, quite equal to that of many Senior clubs.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (2) A Star, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star and Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Lone Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 3
26 Jun (Sat)	Morrisiana	Enterprise (Morrisiana) Active (NY) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3
26 Jun (Sat)	Enterprise grounds	Enterprise 2 (xxx) 12 Union 1 (xxx) 8	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858),

		(DRAWN – 4 innings completed) (<i>PSOT</i> : “Taking into consideration the intense heat of the day, the game was played with much spirit by both parties [8 players each—no centerfielders], several good plays having been made. At the commencement of the fifth inning, the Enterprise at the bat, had made one run, and one out, the game was suspended on account of the sudden shower, leaving the grounds unfit for play, and resulting in a draw game.”)	p. 260, col. 3 (2) Spectator, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 2
28 Jun (Mon)	Greenpoint, L.I. Manor House	Young America 25 Excelsior 22 (second meeting this season)	(1) “Young America vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 12 (10 Jul 1858), p. 91, col. [xx]
30 Jun (Wed)	Brooklyn, E.D. Oriental grounds at Bedford, Lee, and Flushing avenues	Oriental Continental (postponed game from an earlier date)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 2
30 Jun (Wed)	?	Lights Heavies (St. Nicholas BBC intra-club return game) (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: St. Nicholas Base-Ball Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3
1 Jul (Thu)	Greenpoint Grounds on Union Ave. near E St.	Live Oak Marion (scheduled)	(1) Jos. A. Kent (secretary, Live Oak BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Live Oak vs. Washington,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 2
Prior to 3 Jul	Hamilton Square	Lights 40 Heavies 11 (Manhattan BBC intra-club game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Manhattan Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1
3 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn North Star grounds at the corner of Fifth Ave. & Warren St.	Enterprise (Bedford) 38 North Star 10	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. North Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309,

			col. 2 (3) "Enterprise vs. North Star," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858
3 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn Pacific grounds at corner of Fifth Ave. and Bergen St. <i>or</i> at Bergen and Wykoff streets	Pacific 31 Clinton 16	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 (3) "Clinton vs. Pacific," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (17 Jul 1858), p. 102, col. [xx]
3 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn Wheat Hill	Ashland Resolute (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1
3 Jul (Sat)	Oonalaska grounds	Oonalaska Waverly (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1
5 Jul (Mon)	?	Sylvan Jr. 35 Vigilant Sr 32	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Seniors vs. Juniors," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 1
7 Jul (Wed)	Hoboken St. Nicholas grounds	Putnam (Brooklyn) 45 St. Nicholas 19 (<i>PSOT</i> (5): "This was the first match in which the St. Nicholas has been engaged, and they are entitled to great credit for the manner in which they contended against this strong club. ... On the part of the Putnams, there is nothing to be said, as they played in their usually excellent manner. ... After the game, the Putnams were entertained by the St. Nicholas.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2 (5) T. L. S., "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. St. Nicholas," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2 (6) "Putnam vs. St. Nicholas," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (17 Jul 1858), p. 102, col. [xx] (7) Wright, pp. 20 & 26

7 Jul (Wed)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Jackson 37 Washington 9	(1) "Jackson vs. Washington," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (17 Jul 1858), p. 102, col. [xx]
7 Jul (Wed)	Hoboken	Light Weights Heavy Weights (scheduled Empire BBC intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2
8 Jul (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at Carroll Park	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 31 Knickerbocker (NY) 13 (<i>BDE</i> (6): "The Knickerbocker being the oldest club in existence, and, as we understand, they do not intend playing any other match this season, it is expected the attendance upon this occasion will be very large to witness the play of the organizers of this pleasing game") (<i>BDE</i> (7): "... the spectators ... numbered about two thousand.") (<i>PSOT</i> (9): [Long extensive account by Chadwick]) (<i>NYC</i> : [Lengthy description])	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 26 Aug 1858) (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (5) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 (6) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball." <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 159 (7 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (7) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball Match." <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 161 (9 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (8) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2 (9) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Great Base-Ball Match in Brooklyn: Excelsior vs. Knickerbocker," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 1 (10) "Great Base-Ball Match in Brooklyn: Excelsior vs. Knickerbocker," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (17 Jul 1858), p. 102, col. [xx] (11) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 54 (12) Wright, p. 19 & 26

8 Jul (Thu)	Hoboken Amity grounds at Fox Hill	Enterprise (Hoboken) 34 Amity (NY) 17 (return game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Amity vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2 (3) "Amity vs. Enterprise," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858
8 Jul (Thu)	Hamilton Square at 65th St. & Third Ave.	Continental (Brooklyn) 32 Metropolitan (NY) 25	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2 (2) "Continental vs. Metropolitan," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (17 Jul 1858), p. [xx] (3) Wright, pp. 21 & 22
10 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book
15 Jul (Thu)	David's Island, Long Island Sound	Resolute (Wheat Hill, Brooklyn, E.D.) 28 Ashland (Hoboken) 20	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Ashland," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Ashland," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1 (3) "Resolute vs. Ashland," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 15 (31 Jul 1858), p. 110, col. [xx]
15 Jul (Thu)	Gowanus <i>or</i> Brooklyn Sylvan grounds	Sylvan 39 Niagara 31 (return game – 6 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> (3): "In consequence of "night drawing her sable curtain o'er," but six innings were played, when the Niagaras withdrew the game.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2 [states game was to be played on 20 Jul] (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 169 (19 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) Secretary, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Sylvan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 3 (4) "Sylvan vs. Niagara," <i>NYC</i> , [?]

			Jul 1858 [dates it Thu, 16 Jul]
15 Jul	Brooklyn Liberty grounds on the corner of Grand & Gates avenues	National 2 (Brooklyn) 23 Liberty 2 (xxx) 11 (5 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> (1): “The match was for the ball; but the liberty boys would not give it up. Both parties agreed to play as long as possible; but at the end of the 5th innings, the umpire requested us to stop, and then the Liberty refused to deliver the ball to the winners. Are not the Nationals entitled to it fairly?”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: National vs. Liberty,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: National vs. Liberty,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 2
16 Jul	Lawrenceville, N.J.	Hutton’s side 30 McDermott’s side 21 (Olympic BBC 9-inning intra-club game) (<i>NYC</i> : “In the little town above named, situated near Trenton, they have no less than two cricket and two base ball clubs. One of the former has been in operation about two years, and the other but a few months. The base ball clubs have been organized within the past few days.”)	(1) “Base Ball in Lawrenceville, N.J.,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858
17 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken St. Nicholas grounds	Empire (NY) 30 St. Nicholas 13 (<i>PSOT</i> (3): “The game resulted rather unfavorably for the challengers, as the account will show; but it must be borne in mind that two of their first nine were unavoidably absent. The clubs attracted a large attendance of ball- players, as well as ‘outsiders,’ probably from the spirit shown by the St. Nicholas in throwing down the glove in their second year, to such a formidable antagonist as the Empire; although great interest has been lately shown in the games of the former, as it is well known they	(1) T. L. S., “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2 (2) “Base-Ball-Notice,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 329, col. 3 (editorial) (3) Saint Nick, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: St. Nicholas vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 3 (4) Peverelly, p. 30 (5) Wright, p. 18 & 26

		possess some of the best players that can be exhibited, the majority of their members being gymnasts, and not a few of them noted ones. /A single circumstance should be brought to notice in your journal, and that is, the incessant fire of directions and commands issued in no inaudible voice to by-standers, by one of their players to the rest of the field. The Babel their grounds presents on practice days is bad enough, but it is certainly more reprehensible in match games, when not a voice should be raised but the captain's./The game terminated with great good feeling, the Empires admitting that they expected to be victors by five to one(!)”)	
17 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds at the corner of Fifth Ave. & Dean St. <i>or</i> Hoboken [PSOT (3)]	Osceola 2 (Brooklyn) 45 [or 46] Hiawatha 1 (Brooklyn) 30 (6 innings, on account of the darkness) (BDE: “The playing was poor on both sides ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Osceola vs. Hiawatha,” PSOT, vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” BDE, vol. 17, no. 169 (19 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Osceola vs. Hiawatha,” PSOT, vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1 [Osceola = 45 runs] (4) “Osceola vs. Hiawatha,” NYC, [?] Jul 1858 [Osceola = 45 runs]
20 Jul (Tue) (post-poned by rain from 13 Jul)	Fashion Race Course, L.I.	All New York Nine 22 All Brooklyn Nine 18 (All Star game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Brooklyn vs. Hoboken,” PSOT, vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 3 (2) Thos. S. Dakin (Sec’y), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Great Base-Ball Challenge—Brooklyn vs. New York,” PSOT, vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (3) “The Great Base-Ball Challenge—Brooklyn vs. New-

			<p>York,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 233, col. 1 [editorial]</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Great Match, Brooklyn vs. New-York,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: New York vs. Brooklyn: Grand Match at Base-Ball: Acceptance of the Brooklyn Challenge,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 1</p> <p>(6) “A Grand Match at Base-Ball—Two Great Cities in the Field,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 265, col. 3</p> <p>(7) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 [plus two untitled paragraphs in cols. 1 & 2]</p> <p>(8) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Great Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 3</p> <p>(9) “City News and Gossip: Grand Base Ball Demonstration.” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 162 (10 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(10) X., “Great Base-Ball Match,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2124 (12 Jul 1858), p. 2, col. 6</p> <p>(11) “Base Ball To-Day,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2125 (13 Jul 1858), p. 4, col. 6</p> <p>(12) “Base-Ball Match at Fashion Course Postponed,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2126 (14 Jul 1858), p. 8, col. 2</p> <p>(13) “City News and Gossip: The Great Base-Ball Match at the Fashion Cour[s]e, L.I., Postponed,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 165 (14 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(14) “The Great Base-Ball Contest between all Brooklyn and all New York,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 313, col. 2</p>
--	--	--	--

			<p>(15) “City News and Gossip: Great Base Ball Match Postponed,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 169 (19 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(16) “The Great Base Ball Match at the Fashion Course—Brooklyn Beaten,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2132 (21 Jul 1858), p. 5, col. 1</p> <p>(17) “The Great Base Ball Match--Brooklyn vs. New York and Hoboken,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 171 (21 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(18) “City News and Gossip: How the Police Play Month,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 172 (22 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(19) “All New York vs. All Brooklyn,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] (24 Jul 1858), p. [xx], col. [xx]</p> <p>(20) “Brooklyn vs. New York,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 329, col. 3 (editorial)</p> <p>(21) “The Great Base-Ball Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 332, col. 3 (probably by Chadwick)</p> <p>(22) “The Great Base Ball Match,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 28, no. 24 (24 Jul 1858), p. 288, col. 2</p> <p>(23) “Howard, the Bogus Reporter,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2137 (27 Jul 1858), p. 4, col. 6</p> <p>(24) “The Great Base Ball Match: All New York vs. All Brooklyn,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 15 (31 Jul 1858), p. 110, no. [xx] [includes large illustration on p. 105] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(24) “Arrest of a New-York Pickpocket,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2142 (2 Aug 1858), p. 5, col. 1</p> <p>(25) [public notice concerning donation of game proceeds too Fire Department’s Widow and Orphan Fund], <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2142 (2 Aug 1858), p. 7, col. 5</p>
--	--	--	---

			(26) "City News and Gossip: Convicted," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 Peverelly, p. 114
21 Jul (Wed)	Jamaica Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Jamaica) 50 Osceola (Brooklyn) 30 (<i>BDE</i> : "The weather was fine—the young men in good spirits—the attendance of visitors from this village and from Brooklyn was large, a fair proportion being ladies, ...Ball-playing is a fine, healthy, enlivening, manly sport; and when conducted, as between these two Clubs, in the most earnest, good-natured, and gentlemanly manner throughout, cannot be objected to by any.") (<i>PSOT</i> : "The attendance was very large, a great many of our 'village fair' (of which we have plenty to boast of) were present, and seemed to take great interest in the game. It is probable there were three or four hundred persons on the ground during the playing (quite a big crowd for the country); and it was amusing to see the chaps around keeping the account of the game. The weather was all base-ball players could desire, and with a good cool breeze to keep them in a 'rigid state,' all things passed off well....After having a smile 'all round,' the clubs repaired to the American Hotel, and partook of a cold collation which had been spread for them, where the best of feeling of existed, and numerous speeches were made by members of both clubs, and toasts given; after which they paid their compliments to various persons of note, among others the Hon. J. A. King, Governor of the State, at their	(1) "Jamaica vs. Brooklyn," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 177 (28 Jul 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (2) Trom, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Osceola" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 79

		respective residences, at all of which places they were warmly received and properly cared for. The Osceolas left our village at 11 o'clock last night (per midnight train), highly pleased with the Atlantic Club, of Jamaica, and in the best of spirits (champagne).")	
21 Jul (Wed)	Mount Morris (NYC) <i>or</i> Harlem Harlem grounds (<i>PSOT</i>)	Harlem (NY) 46 Baltic (NY) 24	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Baltic vs. Harlem," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1 (2) "Baltic vs. Harlem," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858 (3) Wright, pp. 20 & 25
21 Jul (Wed)	Manhattan grounds at Hamilton Square	Metropolitan (NY) 46 Manhattan (NY) 19 (<i>PSOT</i> : "Though the Manhattans were badly beaten, they will not stay so—they are a new club, and have got the spirit and strength to yet make good players. The Metropolitans play well, and, of late, are growing very careful—a virtue much needed in ball playing....After the game, the Metropolitans were escorted over to the 'Monumont House,' where friend Swarts and his amiable lady had prepared an excellent supper. All parties enjoyed the occasion, and parted 'when the sma' wee hours o' mornin' mad' them go.'")	(1) "Manhattan vs. Metropolitan," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx] (2) Treasurer, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Manhattan vs. Metropolitan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 3 (3) Wright, p. 21
21 Jul (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 27 Empire (Newark) 7 (return game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire, of Hew York, vs. Empire, of Newark," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 30 (3) Wright, p. 18
21 Jul (Wed)	Bedford Enterprise grounds	Enterprise North Star (scheduled return game) (<i>PSOT</i> (3): "The return match ...	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. North Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2

		has been postponed at the request of the North Star.”)	(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (3) W. H. Davis (Secretary, Enterprise BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2
21 Jul (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	St. Nicholas Eagle (scheduled; postponed to 28 Jul?)	(1) T. L. S., “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2
22 Jul (Thu)	Harlem Monumental grounds at Red House	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 30 Union (Morrisania) 18 (home-and-home game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1 (2) “Union vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858 (3) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 53 (4) Wright, pp. 19 & 24
24 Jul (Sat)	Bedford	Pastime 30 Osceola 16 (<i>PSOT</i> : “The weather was delightful in the extreme, and that, together with the opportunity afforded of witnessing some good ball-play, brought on the grounds a large number of spectators, probably near a thousand altogether, among whom were a large number of the fair sex—the beauty of the Brooklyn ladies being prominently shown on this occasion. It is a source of gratification to see that these manly games are so well attended by the ladies. Their presence ever adds to the attractive features of the game itself./The locality of the grounds of the Pastime Club are unquestionably the best in	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Osceola,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1

		Brooklyn. Ample shade is afforded, and a fine green turf renders the field peculiarly attractive to the players, and far superior to the dusty grounds of a majority of the clubs. ... The arrangements were excellent, and highly creditable to the committee in charge. A handsome entertainment concluded the exercises of the day, and we presume the usual conviviality ruled as the order of the evening.”	
24 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn E.D. Resolute grounds at Wheat Hill	Enterprise (Brooklyn W.D.) 25 Resolute (Brooklyn E.D.) 18	(1) W. H. Davis (Secretary, Enterprise BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (2) Wm. W. Hewins (Secretary, Resolute BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. Resolute,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. Resolute,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 2 (4) “Enterprise vs. Resolute,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858
24 Jul (Sat)	?	Live Oak (NY) 37 Lady Washington (NY) 14 (3 innings, 5 players on each side; no outfielders)	(1) Jos. Brown, Jr., Sec’y L.O. Club, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lady Washington vs. Live Oak,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1
26 Jul (Mon)	Greenpoint, L.I. Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (NY) 23 Lone Star (Jersey City) 19	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Lone Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Lone Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 2 (3) “Excelsior vs. Lone Star,” <i>NYC</i> ,

			vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx]
28 Jul (Wed)	Williamsburg Continental grounds at Wheat Hill	Continental (Brooklyn) 21 Baltic (NY) 15 (conquering game of a home-and-home match) (<i>NYT</i> : played “in the presence of over fifteen hundred spectators, a large number of whom were ladies. ... The result is rather to be attributed to the peculiar twist put on the ball by Mr. Barto, the Pitcher for the Continentals, ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2139 (29 Jul 1858), p. 4, col. 5 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Continental vs. Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 365, col. 1 (4) “Continental vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx] (5) Wright, pp. 21 & 25
28 Jul (Wed)	Albion grounds at the corner of State and Powers streets	Albion 2 (xxx) Mohawk 1 (xxx)	(1) R. E. Brown (Secretary, Albion BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2
28 Jul (Wed)	St. Nicholas grounds	Eagle St. Nicholas (scheduled; postponed presumably from 21 Jul 1858)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 2 (2) Saint Nick, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: St. Nicholas vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 3
29 Jul (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 45 Knickerbocker (NY) 18 (conquering game of a home-and-home match) (<i>NYT</i> : “The conquering game ... resulted in an unexpected, but overwhelming defeat of the parent of all the Base Ball Clubs. ... / During the match, and also at another between the Mutual and the Monument Club, there were more than 3,000 spectators ... / After the match, refreshments were served up to the members of the two Clubs and their friends and guests in the	(1) “Base Ball—Eagle Club vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2140 (30 Jul 1858), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “Eagle vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx] (3) “Sporting Intelligence Extra: Base Ball—Knickerbocker vs. Eagle,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 28, no. 27 (14 Aug 1858), p. 313, col. 3 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 2 (5) W. M. Rankin, “Early History

Pavillion, at which some pretty and complimentary things were said by Mr. Davis, President of the Knickerbockers, and Mr. Bixby, of the Eagles, in which the latter, whilst receiving the trophy of the victory—the ball—took occasion to say that the Eagles, whilst playing the match felt that they were simply contending with friends and that the great disparity in the score arose from the absence of some of the Knickerbockers' principal players.”)

(*NYC*: “After the game was concluded, refreshments were served up in the Pavillion to the gentlemen of both clubs and their friends, during the discussion of which the ceremony of giving up the trophy of victory was performed by Mr. Davis, President of the Knickerbocker, accompanied by a neat speech, to which Mr. Bixby, of the Eagle, replied, in terms eulogistic of their opponents' prowess, remarking, also, that the Eagles, while playing the match felt that they were simply contending with with friends, and that the great disparity in the score arose from the absence of some of the best of Knickerbocker players. These remarks were well timed, and well rendered, and that he touched the latent chords of some of those fine feeling fellows, was apparent by the way in which their countenances brightened up, and by the thunders of applause which followed them.”)

(*SOT*: “These two long-organized Clubs played a match ... It resulted ... in the unexpected defeat to the time-honored ‘old Knicks.’ It is fair to mention, however, that the latter Club were shorn of a host of

of Baseball” (1886), clipping in Mears Collection
 (6) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 26
 (7) Wright, pp. 23 & 26

		<p>their strength in the absence of Captain De Bost.”) <i>(PSOT: “There were the usual crowds in attendance, and considerable interest was manifested in the game. The ‘Nestors’ were considerably weakened by the absence of De Bost, and several others, from their nine; and the Eagles did not present their full strength....The day’s play concluded with the usual expressions of good feeling, so characteristic of all true ball-players, and a promise of a different result next time was made by the Knickerbockers.”)</i></p>	
29 Jul (Thu)	Hoboken Mutual [or Gotham] grounds at Elysian Fields	Mutual (NY) 70 Monument (NY) 13	<p>(1) “Mutual vs. Monumental,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2140 (30 Jul 1858), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Monumental,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 1 (3) “Mutual vs. Monumental,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 37 (5) Wright, p. 18</p>
Prior to 30 Jul	?	Phoenix Oriental	(1) “Phoenix vs. Oriental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 15 (30 Jul 1858), p. 115, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
31 Jul (Sat)	Greenpoint Oriental grounds	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 28 Oriental (Greenpoint) 10 (8 innings, on account of darkness) <i>(BDE: “a large crowd assembled”)</i>	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 1</p>
31 Jul (Sat)	?	Lone Star (Jersey City) 28 Excelsior (Greenpoint) 25	(1) Juventum, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 3

			(2) "Lone Star and Excelsior Clubs," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx]
31 Jul (Sat)	?	Hiawatha 1 (Brooklyn) 27 Osceola 2 (Brooklyn) 18 (return match - 5 innings, due to darkness) (<i>BDE</i> : "The Hiawathas had the bat and 11 runs had been made on the 6th innings, when the Umpire called Time.") (<i>PSOT</i> : "The Hiawatha took the bat for the sixth inning, and had scored eleven, with two hands lost, when the umpire, seeing it would be too dark to finish the inning, stopped the play.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 182 (3 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Osceola vs. Hiawatha," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 3 (3) "Osceola and Hiawatha," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Aug 1858 (4) Wright, p. 21
31 Jul (Sat)	Harlem Red House <i>or</i> Corner of 81st St. and Second Ave.	Champion (NY) 34 Ashland (NY) 20	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Ashland," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2 (4) "Champion vs. Ashland," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 17 (14 Aug 1858), p. 134, col. [xx]
2 Aug (Mon)	Brooklyn Wheat Hill [<i>BDE</i> (3) & <i>PSOT</i>] <i>or</i> Ball ground in Kent Avenue, near Hews Street [<i>BDE</i> (1)] <i>or</i> Brooklyn, E.D. Oriental grounds at corner of Bedford and Lee avenues [<i>BDE</i> (2)]	Oriental (Williamsburg) 27 Metropolitan (NY) 9 (<i>BDE</i> : "After the play the Oriental invited the New Yorkers to Washington Hall, corner 4th and South 7th sts., where a delectable collation was served up.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball Match," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 179 (30 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (3) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 181 (3 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 [losing team: Baltic] (4) J. E. Denton (Secretary, Oriental BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Metropolitan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24

			(14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3
3 Aug (Tue)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Empire (Bedford) Phoenix (East Brooklyn -7th Ward) (challenge by Empire accepted)	(1) "City News and Gossip: New Base Ball Club," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 170 (20 Jul 1858), p. 5, col. 1 (2) "New Base Ball Club," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 28, no. 24 (24 Jul 1858), p. 288, col. 2 (3) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5
3 Aug (Tue)	Harlem Mount Morris	St. Nicholas Harlem (scheduled)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 2
4 Aug (Wed)	Bedford	Enterprise (Bedford) 15 North Star 8 (return match) (<i>BDE</i> : "E Holt, who acted as short stop for the Enterprise cannot be excelled in that position by any junior club, ...")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 185 (6 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 [states game was played on Wed, 3 Aug] (2) W. H. Davis (Secretary, Enterprise BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: North Star vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3
4 Aug (Wed)	Gowanus	Vigilant 32 Sylvan 29 (7 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Sylvan vs. Vigilant," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 185 (6 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Sylvan vs. Vigilant," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 381, col. 1 (3) "Sylvan vs. Vigilant," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 17 (14 Aug 1858), p. 134, col. [xx]
4 Aug (Wed)	Brooklyn?	Hanover 25 Mohawk 22	(1) G. Valentine (Secretary, Hanover BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Hanover vs. Mohawk," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3

4 Aug (Wed) (post- poned from 30 Jul due to rain)	Brooklyn, E.D. Arctic grounds at corner of Penn Street and Bedford Avenue	Washington (Brooklyn) 35 Arctic (Brooklyn) 22	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 180 (31 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 184 (5 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Arctic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 381, col. 1
5 Aug (Thu)	Harlem Mount Morris	Harlem (NY) 17 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 16 (<i>NYC</i> : "... there seems to be strong evidence that there was a tie Mr. Youngs appearing to have one more run than can be properly accounted for.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 381, col. 1 (2) "Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Harlem Club," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 17 (14 Aug 1858), p. 134, col. [xx] (3) Wright, pp. 19 & 20
5 Aug (Thu)	Morrisania Union grounds on the margin of the railroad, near the Melrose station	Union (Morrisiana) 33 Adriatic (Newark) 16	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union vs. Adriatic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2 (3) "Union vs. Adriatic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 17 (14 Aug 1858), p. 134, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 49 (5) Wright, p. 24
5 Aug (Thu)	Brooklyn, E.D. Wheat Hill	Gotham Putnam (Brooklyn) (scheduled, but Gotham may not have accepted challenge)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 183 (4 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1
5 Aug (Thu)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic 2 (xxx) Eckford 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5
7 Aug (Sat)	Brooklyn Resolute grounds at Wheat Hill	Resolute (Brooklyn, E. D.) 30 Niagara (South Brooklyn) 17 (return match - 8 innings, on account of darkness) (<i>PSOT</i> : "There was a large	(1) One of the Juveniles, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Niagara," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3 (2) "Resolute vs. Niagara," <i>NYC</i> ,

		attendance of the friends of this manly sport, whose interest in the game held out to the end.”)	vol. 6, no. 17 (14 Aug 1858), p. 134, col. [xx]
7 Aug (Sat)	Yorkville Clinton grounds	Franklin 1 (xxx) 31 Clinton 2 (xxx) 22 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Franklin vs. Clinton,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3
9 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 31 St. Nicholas (NY) 24	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3 (5) Peverelly, p. 37 [date: 10 Aug] (6) Wright, p. 18 & 26 [date: 10 Aug]
10 Aug (Tue)	Bedford Pastime grounds	Pastime (Brooklyn) 28 Atlantic (Jamaica) 19 (<i>PSOT</i> : “After the game was concluded, the clubs, with their friends, proceeded to the Four-Mile House (Holder’s), and partook of the good things the host had made ready for them. Here the best of feeling existed, and speeches made, jokes passed, toasts given, and songs sung, after which the Atlantics started for home, where they arrived before ten o’clock, all declaring they had enjoyed themselves as best they could, none the less low-spirited for having been beaten, but live in hope of doing better the next “hitch.” ‘The partial crowd their hopes and fears divide, And aid with eager shouts the	(1) “City News and Gossip: Match Game of Base Ball,” “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 189 (11 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) Trom, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 [Pastime : 26 runs] (3) Peverelly, p. 79

		favor'd side.' I have not learned when the return match is to come off. It is rumored, sometime in September, when the return match of the Osceolas will be played.”)	
11 Aug (Wed)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Enterprise (Bedford) Resolute (Brooklyn, E.D.) (scheduled return match)	(1) W. H. Davis (Secretary, Enterprise BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: North Star vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3
11 Aug (Wed)	124th St. & 5th Ave. [<i>PSOT</i> (1)] <i>or</i> Harlem Mount Morris [<i>PSOT</i> (2)]	Harlem 55 St. Nicholas 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 389, col. 1
11 Aug (Wed)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds at corner of Jersey Ave. and North 2nd St.	Lone Star (Jersey City) 40 North Star (Brooklyn) 13	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 188 (10 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star vs. North Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 389, col. 1 (5) Thos. S. Faulkner (Secretary, North Star BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: North Star and Lone Star Base-Ball Clubs,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3
12 Aug (Thu)	Brooklyn, E.D. Wheat Hill	Nassau (Brooklyn) 25 Osceola (Brooklyn) 21 (return match – 8 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

			Mutual vs. Monument,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 389, col. 1 (3) “Nassau vs. Osceola,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p. 142, col. [xx] (4) Wright, p. 21
13 Aug (Fri)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Gotham 41 Eckford 27	(1) “Gotham vs. Eckford,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p. 142, col. [xx]
13 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken (<i>PSOT</i>) <i>or</i> Harlem Red House (<i>NYC</i>)	Mutual (NY) 67 Monument (NY) 17 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Monument,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 389, col. 1 (2) “Mutual vs. Monument,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p. 142, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 37 (4) Wright, p. 18
13 Aug (Fri)	Hamilton Square	Metropolitan 39 Manhattan 13 (return match)	(1) “Manhattan vs. Metropolitan,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p. 142, col. [xx] (2) Wright, p. 21
13 Aug (Fri)	Brooklyn	Phoenix (Brooklyn) 29 Washington (Brooklyn) 13	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Phenix vs. Washington,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 389, col. 1 (2) “Phoenix vs. Washington,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p. 142, col. [xx]
13 Aug (Fri)	South Brooklyn Sylvan grounds (BDE) <i>or</i> Greenpoint, E.D.	Sylvan (South Brooklyn) 50 Oriental (Greenpoint) 18	(1) “City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph],” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 192 (14 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Sylvan vs. Oriental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 3
Prior to 14 Aug	Brooklyn	La Clair’s side 22 Perrin’s side 16 (<i>PSOT</i> : “An association of Brooklyn grocers met to play this popular game at Brooklyn, last	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Tradesmen’s Match,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 381, col. 1

		week, for a match.”)	
14 Aug (Sat)	Brooklyn? Defiance grounds	Contest 30 Defiance 18	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Contest vs. Defiance,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 405, col. 1
16 Aug (Mon)	Nassau grounds at Wheat Hill	Pastime (Brooklyn) 37 Nassau (Brooklyn) 28	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Nassau vs. Pastime,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3
17 Aug (Tue)	New Brunswick, N.J.	Liberty (New Brunswick) 59 Independent (Somerville) 10	(1) “Liberty vs. Independent,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 19 (28 Aug 1858), p. 151, col. [xx] (2) Wright, p. 24 (undated game)
17 Aug (Tue)	?	Osceola (Brooklyn) 45 Hiawatha (Brooklyn) 30	(1) “Osceola and Hiawatha,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p. 142, col. [xx] [TBI - NOT YET SEEN] (2) Wright, p. 21
17 Aug (Tue)	Fashion Course, L.I.	All Brooklyn Nine 29 All New York Nine 8 (all star game – return match)	(1) “Another Great Base-Ball Match,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2134 (23 Jul 1858), p. 4, col. 6 (2) “Another Great Base Ball Match—The New York Common Council vs. The Brooklyn Common Council,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 173 (23 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Great Return Match: New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 2 (4) “The Great Return Base-Ball Match,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 345, col. 3 (editorial) (5) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 28, no. 26 (7 Aug 1858), p. 312, col. 2 (6) “The Great Return Base-Ball Match—Brooklyn vs. New York,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 361, col. 2 (editorial) (7) “City News and Gossip: Great Base Ball Match,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 190 (12 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1

			<p>(8) “Amusements: Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 190 (12 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 4 (classified ad)</p> <p>(9) “Amusements: Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 191 (13 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 4 (classified ad)</p> <p>(10) “The Great Base-Ball Return Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 376, col. 2 (editorial)</p> <p>(11) “Amusements: Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 192 (14 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 4 (classified ad)</p> <p>(12) “Amusements: Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 193 (16 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 4 (classified ad)</p> <p>(13) “The Great Base Ball Match on the Fashion Race-Course, Long Island,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2156 (18 Aug 1858), p. 5, col. 2</p> <p>(14) [grand illumination and bonfire celebrating Brooklyn victory], <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 195 (18 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 4</p> <p>(15) “New-York City News: Great Base Ball Match—New York versus Brooklyn—Brooklyn Victorious,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 195 (18 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(16) “The Great Return Base Ball Match: All Brooklyn vs. All New York Nine: Brooklyn Victorious,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Aug 1858</p> <p>(17) “The Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 28, no. 28 (21 Aug 1858), p. 330, col. 3</p> <p>(18) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Grand Base-Ball Tournament: New York vs. Brooklyn: Brooklyn This Time Victorious!,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 3</p>
--	--	--	--

			(19) "City News and Gossip: A Policeman in Trouble," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 205 (30 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (20) "City News and Gossip: Honorably Acquitted," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 212 (7 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (20) Peverelly, p. 116
18 Aug (Wed)	Newark	Baltic (NY) 34 Newark (Newark) 16 (deciding game of play in 1856) (<i>PSOT</i> (2): The clubs met "to settle an old question as to their superiority in a rubber game, which had been outstanding for over a year....After the termination of the game, the Newarkers hospitably entertained their guests with a collation, and the very best of feeling characterized the proceedings. It was only by a determined effort that the Baltic folks could get away from Newark, and their hosts insisted upon escorting them to the Jersey City Ferry.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Baltic vs. Newark," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3 (3) "Baltic vs. Newark," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 19 (28 Aug 1858), p. 151, col. [xx] (4) Wright, p. 25
18 Aug (Wed)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Enterprise (Bedford) Ashland (Hoboken) (scheduled return match)	(1) W. H. Davis (Secretary, Enterprise BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: North Star vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3
18 Aug (Wed)	South Brooklyn Excelsior or Star grounds	Niagara (Brooklyn) 46 Sylvan (Brooklyn) 14 (rubber match – 7 innings, on account of darkness)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 197 (20 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) Little John, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Sylvan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 405, col. 1
18 Aug (Wed)	National grounds	North Star 2 (xxx) 18 National 1 (xxx) 16	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: National vs. North Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p.

			404, col. 3
19 Aug (Thu)	Greenpoint, L.I.	Little Zephyrs (Greenpoint) 18 Live Oak (NY) 15 (return match)	(1) “The Little Zephyrs, of Greenpoint, vs. Live Oak, of New York,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 19 (28 Aug 1858), p. 151, col. [xx]
20 Aug (Fri) (post- poned from 19 Aug)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at Elysian Fields	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 15 Knickerbocker (NY) 14 (return match) (<i>NYT</i> : played in the “presence of the largest number of spectators that have been present at any match in that locality for some time ... one of the finest and most exciting contests which has occurred in Base-ball annals for some time ...”) (<i>PSOT</i> (5): [Long description])	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 195 (18 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (3) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker and Excelsior Clubs—Splendid Game, Dinner, Speeches, &c.,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2160 (23 Aug 1858), p. 5, col. 3 (4) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 199 (23 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Grand Base-Ball Match: Knickerbocker vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (6) Peverelly. pp. 18 & 54 (7) Wright, pp. 19 & 26
20 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 39 Eagle (NY) 15	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 405, col. 1 [box score runs for Eagle actually total to 17] (3) Peverelly, p. 26 (4) Wright, pp. 18 & 23 [earlier page has Eagle with 13 runs]
20 Aug (Fri)	Washington grounds at corner of Gates and Grand avenues	Washington 29 Arctic 26 (7 innings – called by umpire)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 195 (18 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 198 (21

			Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 2
20 Aug (Fri)	Wheat Hill	Continental (Brooklyn) 38 Nassau (Brooklyn) 36 (8 innings – called by umpire due to darkness)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 198 (21 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Nassau vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3
20 Aug (Fri)	Greenpoint, L.I.	Wayne Jr. 53 Union Star 16 (<i>PSOT</i> : “These juvenile clubs had a match... which is reported to have been a very interesting affair, played with good judgment, and well contested on both sides.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “These Clubs, which are composed chiefly of youths not over fourteen years of age, ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Wayne, Jr., vs. Union Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2 (2) “Union vs. Wayne Jr.,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx]
20 Aug (Fri)	North Star grounds at the corner of 5th Ave. and Warren St.	North Star (Brooklyn, W.D.) 32 Resolute (Brooklyn, E.D.) 19	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 199 (23 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3 [date = 21 Aug; Resolute = 11 runs]
21 Aug (Sat)	?	Liberty (Bloomfield) 25 Waverly (Bloomfield) 13 (return match) (<i>PSOT</i> : “Waverly and Liberty—two youthful clubs... It should be stated, however, that Waverly had only eight players, while Liberty had nine. The match was played with a good deal of spirit on both sides, and afforded much pleasure to many witnesses of the game.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Waverly vs. Liberty,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3
21 Aug (Sat)	Union grounds	Union 1 (Bloomfield) 60 Adriatic 2 (Newark) 19 (8 innings, owing to the lateness of the hour) (<i>PSOT</i> : “The Union is a junior	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union vs. Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2

		club, and was only organized about ten months ago.”)	
23 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Mutual (NY) 48 Baltic (NY) 21 (<i>PSOT</i> : “The Mutual is a young club, but worthy of a rank among the oldest as players. They have never as yet been beaten....After the usual cheering, the defeated party partook of a collation at the expense of the victors, and then left, apparently almost as well pleased as though they had won.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3 (3) “Mutual vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 19 (28 Aug 1858), p. 151, col. [xx] (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2 (5) Peverelly, p. 37 (6) Wright, pp. 18 & 25
24 Aug (Tue)	Bedford, L.I. Pastime grounds	Pastime (Brooklyn) 32 Oriental (Brooklyn) 10	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 199 (23 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Oriental vs. Pastime,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Pastime,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (4) Wright, pp. 22 & 23
24 Aug (Tue)	East Brooklyn Phenix grounds	Phoenix (East Brooklyn) 20 Empire (East Brooklyn) 16 (return match)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 199 (23 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Phenix vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2 (states game was played on Friday, but Phenix played Oriental on Friday, 27 Aug)
24 Aug (Tue)	Hoboken	Metropolitan 25 Continental 13 (<i>PSOT</i> (2): “These clubs played a well-contested match ... which was enjoyed by a large number of spectators.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Metropolitan vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p.

			4, col. 2
25 Aug (Wed)	?	Superior (South Brooklyn) 25 Contest (South Brooklyn) 16	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Superior vs. Contest," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2
25 Aug (Wed)	Hoboken St. Nicholas grounds at Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 33 St. Nicholas (NY) 18	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (3) Saint Nich, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: St. Nicholas vs. Eagle," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (4) "St. Nicholas vs. Eagle," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx] (5) Wright, pp. 23 & 26 [date: 29 Aug]
25 [or 29] Aug (Wed)	Brooklyn? Sylvia grounds at corner of Marcy Ave. and Penn St.	Eagle (NY) 37 Sylvia (Brooklyn) 10	(1) "Eagle vs. Sylvia," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx]
26 Aug (Thu)	?	Mutual (NY) 56 Independent 12	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, p. 18
26 Aug (Thu)	Brooklyn North Star grounds at corner of Fifth Ave. and Warren St.	North Star 32 Resolute 11	(1) "North Star vs. Resolute," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx]
26 Aug (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 18 Nov 1858)
26 Aug (Thu)	?	Married 38 Single 12 (Newark BBC intra-club game)	(1) Turnstone, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball at Newark, N.J.," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3
27 Aug (Fri)	Brooklyn Phenix grounds	Oriental (Greenpoint) 39 Phenix (Brooklyn) 24 (8 innings, on account of darkness)	(1) "Oriental, of Greenpoint vs. Phenix, of Brooklyn," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col.

			[xx]
27 Aug (Fri)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Nassau 29 Hamilton 21 (7 innings - "the long talked of home match")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 204 (28 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1
27 Aug (Fri)	?	Trawin's side 36 Whittemore 24 (2 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> (1): "A match of the Antiquarian Base-Ball Club was played.... Sides were chosen by Col. J. Trawin and Chief Engineer W. H. Whittemore.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled account]," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3
28 Aug (Sat)	Hamilton Square at 61st St.	National (Brooklyn) Enterprise (Morrisania) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2
30 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 29 Hoboken (Hoboken) 25	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, p. 18
30 Aug (Mon)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds	Lone Star (Jersey City) 23 Amity (NY) 21 (6 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Amity vs. Lone Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3
30 Aug (Mon)	?	Adriatic Jr. BBC intra-club game (score: 15-11)	(1) Turnstone, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball at Newark, N.J.," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3
31 Aug (Tue)	Bushwick [or Greenpoint], L.I. Eckford grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 23 Gotham (NY) 17	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (2) "Base Ball—Eckford Club vs. Gotham Club," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2168 (1 Sep 1858), p. 8, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Gotham," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 21, col. 1 (4) "Eckford vs. Gotham," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166,

			col. [xx] (5) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 73 (6) Wright, p. 20
31 Aug (Tue)	Williamsburg	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 23 Phenix (Williamsburg) 22 (8 innings, owing to darkness)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 [on Phenix grounds in Bedford] (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 208 (2 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Phenix," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 21, col. 1 (4) "Niagara vs. Phenix," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166, col. [xx]
31 Aug (Tue)	?	Continental Olympic (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3 [Continental's opponent: Oriental of Brooklyn]
1 Sep (Wed)	South Brooklyn Niagara grounds	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 43 Oriental (Greenpoint) 15	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 208 (2 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Oriental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 21, col. 1
1 Sep (Wed)	Brooklyn (<i>PSOT</i>) or Somerville, N.J. Independent grounds (<i>NYC</i>)	Independent (Somerville) 41 Olympic (Brooklyn) 17 (<i>PSOT</i> : "The above is the first match the Independent Club has played. The report that this club had played with the Liberty Club, of New Brunswick, N.J., was incorrect.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Long Island and New Jersey Clubs," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 21, col. 1 (2) "Long Island vs. New Jersey," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166, col. [xx]
1 Sep (Wed)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds at North 2nd St & Jersey	Lone Star (Jersey City) 44 Enterprise (Bedford) 23 (return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2

	Ave,		[date = 28 Aug] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3 [date = 2 Sep] (3) "Lone Star vs. Enterprise," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166, col. [xx]
1 Sep (Wed)	Bloomfield, N.J.	Rundell side 23 Seymour side 6 (<i>PSOT</i> : "A match between the boys attached respectively to the schools of Mr. Seymour and Mr. Rundell... The above was the conquering game.")	(2) Turnstone, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled account]," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3
2 Sep (Thu)	Bedford, L.I.	Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) 30 Excelsior 2 (xxx) 23 (7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3 (2) "Atlantic vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166, col. [xx]
3 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 22 Gotham (NY) 11	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (3) Peverelly, p. 30 (4) Wright, pp. 18 & 25
3 Sep (Fri)	Wheat Hill	Continental 40 Eckford 23	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 210 (4 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
3 Sep (Fri)	81st St and 2nd Ave.	Champion (Yorkville) 36 Enterprise (Bedford, L.I.) 17 (postponed from Saturday, 14 Aug 1858, "on account of the Enterprise") (8 innings, on account of darkness) (<i>PSOT</i> (3): "Yesterday, quite a large party, among whom were many of the fair sex, assembled to	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled letter from J. B. S. of the Champion]," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (3) A Ball Player, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs.

		witness the match....At the conclusion of the game the Enterprise were entertained by the Champions at the Magnolia Place, near the grounds, where toasts were given for each club. Speeches were made by Mr. Sutton, of the Enterprise, and Rowe, of the Champions. Songs were sung by Sutton, Boyd, and Webber, of the Enterprise, and Goldie, of the Champions, after which we separated in the best of humor.”)	Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3 (4) “Champion vs. Enterprise,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166, col. [xx]
Prior to 4 Sep	?	Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) 45 Continental 2 (xxx) 19	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2 (2) “Atlantic vs. Continental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 4 Sep	New York Metropolitan grounds	Metropolitan (NY) 54 Hamilton (xxx) 14 (8 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Hamilton vs. Metropolitan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2
4 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D.	Eckford (Brooklyn) 29 Putnam (Brooklyn) 10	(1) Peverelly, p. 73 (2) Wright, p. 20 (twice)
7 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	Empire 2 (NY) 40 Gotham 2 (NY) 26 (7 innings)	(1) “Sporting Intelligence: Base Ball—Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2174 (8 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 2 (3) “Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1858
7 Sep (Tue)	East Brooklyn Phenix grounds on Bedford Ave.	Phenix (East Brooklyn) 31 Excelsior (NY) 20	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 214 (9 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Phenix vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 2

8 Sep (Wed)	Harlem Harlem grounds at Mount Morris	Eckford (Brooklyn) 40 Harlem (NY) 22 (<i>PSOT</i> : “The Harlem boys did not play with their usual ability. Mr. James Woods, their catcher, was hurt early in the contest, and was obliged to retire from the field; this was a detriment to this club.... A very large assemblage witnessed the sport.”)	(1) “Eckford Club vs. Harlem Club,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2168 (1 Sep 1858), p. 8, col. 3 (2) “Sporting Intelligence: Harlem vs. Eckford,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2174 (8 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. Eckford,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 2 (3) “Eckford vs. Harlem,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1858 (4) Peverelly, p. 73 (5) Wright, p. 20 (twice)
8 Sep (Wed)	Bedford	Pastime Continental (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1
9 Sep (Thu)	Manhattan grounds at Hamilton Square	Manhattan (NY) 38 Independent (NY) 15 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Manhattam vs. Independent,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 2 (2) “Manhattan vs. Independent Clubs,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1858
9 Sep (Thu)	Newark Adriatic grounds	Adriatic (Newark) 42 Lone Star (Jersey City, N.J.) 19 (<i>PSOT</i> (3): “The Stars did not shine very bright.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Adriatic vs. Lone Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 2 (3) Turnstone, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball at Newark, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3
10 Sep (Fri)	Fashion Race Course, L.I.	All New York Nine 29 All Brooklyn Nine 18 (all star game)	(1) “The Base Ball Match on Fashion Race Course,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2173 (7 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 2

			<p>(2) “Sporting Intelligence: Fashion Match,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2174 (8 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “City News and Gossip: Fashion Base Ball Match,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 215 (10 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “The Great Base Ball Match between Brooklyn and New York—The New Yorkers Victorious,” <i>NYH</i>, no. [xxx] (6 Sep 1855), p. 1, col. [xx]</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Great Base-Ball Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2</p> <p>(6) “The Great Base-Ball Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 25, col. 1 (editorial)</p> <p>(7) “Base Ball: Brooklyn Nine vs. New-York Nine—New-York Victorious,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2177 (11 Sep 1858), p. 1, col. 6</p> <p>(8) “The Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 28, no. 32 (18 Sep 1858), p. 373, col. 2</p> <p>(9) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Base-Ball Tournament: New York Victorious!,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, cols. 1-2</p> <p>(10) “Great Base Ball Match: All New York vs. All Brooklyn Nine,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Sep 1858</p> <p>(11) Peverelly, p. 116</p>
10 Sep (Fri)	?	Mutual (NY) 47 Baltic (NY) 26	<p>(1) Peverelly, p. 37</p> <p>(2) Wright, pp. 18 & 25</p>
10 Sep (Fri)	Osceola grounds	American Eagle 30 Fulton 13 (6 innings, due to darkness)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 216 (11 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
11 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Continental grounds at Wheat Hill	Oriental Continental (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph],” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 215 (10 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1

11 Sep (Sat)	National grounds at corner of Hamilton St. and Park Ave.	Etna (Brooklyn) National (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 215 (10 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
11 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn Clinton grounds at the lot bounded by Smith, Sackett, Hoyt, and Degraw streets	Pacific Clinton (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2
11 Sep (Sat)	81st St. & 2nd Ave.	Champion (Yorkville) Star (postponed, on account of rain, to 17 Sep 1858)	(1) A Ball Player, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3 (2) C. S. G., "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1
13 Sep (Mon)	?	Phenix 35 Oriental (Greenpoint) 14 (<i>BDE</i> : "... the spectators, a large number of whom were on the ground. After the match the Phenix we were handsomely entertained by the Orientals, and departed for home highly pleased with the treatment of their Greenpoint friends.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 218 (14 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
13 Sep (Mon)	New Brunswick, N.J. Liberty grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 24 Liberty (New Brunswick) 8	(1) "Liberty vs. Atlantic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 23 (25 Sep 1858), p. 182, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 62 (3) Wright, pp. 19 & 24
13 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken	Ashland 19 Amity 12	(1) "Base Ball: Amity vs. Ashland," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2179 (14 Sep

			1858), p. 5, col. 3 (2) "Amity vs. Ashland," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 24 (2 Oct 1858), p. 188, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
14 Sep (Tue)	Brooklyn [or Greenpoint or Williamsburg] Wheat Hill	Eckford (Brooklyn) 33 [or 48] Continental (NY) 18 (<i>NYC</i> : "The largest number of spectators ever assembled on Wheat Hill, Brooklyn, congregated ... to witness the contest between these two clubs.")	(1) "Base Ball: Eckford vs. Continentals," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2179 (14 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 3 (2) "Continental vs. Eckford," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 23 (25 Sep 1858), p. 182, col. [xx] (3) Wright, pp. 20 & 22
14 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at Elysian Fields	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 24 Gotham (NY) 13 (<i>NYT</i> (5): "The Gothamites entertained their late antagonists and a large number of members from other clubs to a most sumptuous dinner at the Elysian Fields Hotel, at which felicitous speeches were made by Judge VAN COTT, President of the Gothams; Dr. JONES, President of the Excelsiors; Mr. T. DAKIN, President of the Putnams; Mr. WADSWORTH, and others. A large number of visitors were on the ground to witness the match.") (<i>PSOT</i> (6): "The Excelsiors have now beaten the three oldest and strongest clubs of New York: and have yet to be defeated by any club on this island, as the match with the Harlem Club cannot be considered anything but a tie, if it was not a success for the Excelsiors. The game on Tuesday was a fine display of batting and fielding on the part of the Excelsior Club. ... Mr. Bergen's play proved him to be a valuable acquisition to the Club. ... The Gotham Club did not present their strength on this occasion, several of their second nine playing in the match; and	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2 (4) "Base Ball: Gotham vs. Excelsior," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2179 (14 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 3 (5) "Base Ball: Excelsior Club vs. Gotham Club," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2180 (15 Sep 1858), p. 1, col. 6 (6) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Gotham," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3 (7) "Excelsior vs. Gotham," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 23 (25 Sep 1858), p. 182, col. [xx] (8) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 55 (9) Wright, pp. 19 & 25

		those of the first nine were not up to their mark in the game.”)	
14 Sep (Tue)	American Eagle grounds on the corner of Fifth Ave. and Dean St.	American Eagle 38 Washington 17	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 216 (11 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 221 (17 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 222 (18 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
15 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 24 St. Nicholas (NY) 3 (return mach)	(1) “Base Ball: Empire vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2179 (14 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3 (3) “Empire vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 24 (2 Oct 1858), p. 188, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (4) Peverelly, p. 30 (5) Wright, pp. 18 & 26
15 Sep (Wed)	Jamaica	Atlantic (Jamaica) 24 Pastime 14 (return game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Pastime,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 (2) Peverelly, p. 79
15 Sep (Wed)	Gowanus	Vigilant 34 Sylvan 17 (return match)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 221 (17 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Vigilant vs. Sylvan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 (3) “Vigilant vs. Sylvan,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 23 (25 Sep 1858), p. 182, col. [xx]
15 Sep (Wed)	?	Hudson 22 Jackson (East Brooklyn) 18	(1) “City News and Gossip: Hudson Club,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2
16 Sep	Near Bedford, L.I.	Etna (South Brooklyn) 12	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base

(Thu)	Liberty grounds at corner of Grand and Gates avenues	Liberty (Bedford) 10 (return match - 6 innings)	Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 219 (15 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Liberty vs. Etna,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3 (3) “Liberty vs. Etna,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 24 (2 Oct 1858), p. 188, col. [xx]
17 Sep (Fri) (post-poned by rain from 11 Sep)	Young America grounds at 114th St. & 1st Ave. (<i>PSOT</i>) or Yorkville (<i>NYC</i>) or Harlem Red House (<i>NYT</i>)	Champion Jr. (Yorkville) 18 Star Jr. (South Brooklyn) 15 (8 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> (2): “As both clubs have been victorious in all their matches this season, it is thought that this will be a very exciting match.”) (<i>NYT</i> : “These highly respected junior clubs, whose members average 18 years of age, played a match ...”) (<i>NYC</i> : “Neither of these clubs having been beaten in their previous contests this season, naturally attached considerable interest to the present one between them.”)	(1) A Ball Player, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3 (2) C. S. G., “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (3) “Base Ball: Champion Club of Yorkville vs. Star Club of South Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2184 (20 Sep 1858), p. 8, col. 1 [states game was played “yesterday”] (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Champion Club, of Yorkville, vs. The Star Club, of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 [states game was played on Saturday] (5) “Star vs. Champion,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 24 (2 Oct 1858), p. 188, col. [xx]
17 Sep (Fri)	Washington grounds	Phenix (Brooklyn) 27 Washington (Brooklyn) 9	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (4) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Phenix vs. Washington,” <i>PSOT</i> ,

			vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 [states game was played on same day as preceding game, i.e., Saturday] (6) "Phenix vs. Washington," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 23 (25 Sep 1858), p. 182, col. [xx]
17 Sep (Fri)	East Brooklyn Arctic grounds at corner of Penn St. and Bedford Ave.	Arctic Jr. (Brooklyn) 28 Adriatic Jr. (Newark) 21 (8 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 213 (8 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2
17 Sep (Fri)	Brooklyn North Star grounds at 5th Ave. & Warren St.	North Star Lone Star (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1
18 Sep (Sat)	?	Resolute 28 Constellation 10 (<i>PSOT</i> : "The playing on the Constellation side was of a very superior order for a new club, they having been organized only about two months.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Constellation," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
18 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill	Putnam Eagle (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 221 (17 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
18 Sep (Sat)	Bedford Oriental grounds on Gates Ave.	Albion (Brooklyn) Oriental (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 221 (17 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
18 Sep (Sat)	Union grounds	Union (Bloomfield, N.J.) 25 Pioneer (Orange, N.J.) 6 (conquering game) (<i>PSOT</i> (2): "The Union delivered 174 balls; the Pioneer, 434. Seven was the lowest number of balls pitched. This occurred in the sixth and seven innings. They were	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (2) Herodoxus, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union, of Bloomfield, vs. Pioneer, of Orange, N.J.," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 3

		pitched by the Union. The highest number was in the ninth inning, and was pitched by the Pioneer. It was 104. The fun dried up, and the crowd, with their trunks on their backs, scattered.”)	(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pioneer vs. Union,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3
18 Sep (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	Ashland Clinton (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1
18 Sep (Sat)	?	Smith Street 29 National (South Brooklyn) 24	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 223 (20 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Baseball in Brooklyn,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1858
18 Sep (Sat)	Active grounds at Hamilton Square	National (Brooklyn) 26 Active (NY) 14 (return match) (<i>PSOT</i> (2): “The National Club generally continues to get the best of the Actives. We think the latter should improve their activity by a little more practice in the field.”) (<i>PSOT</i> (3): “After the game, the ball was presented to the victors by Mr. Walker, Captain of the Active Nine.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. National,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. National,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1
18 Sep (Sat)	Superior grounds at the corner of 3rd Place & Clinton St.	Superior 2 (South Brooklyn) 31 Twilight 1 (xxx) 24	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Twilight vs. Superior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2
20 Sep (Mon)	Amity grounds or South Brooklyn Niagara grounds on Hoyt Street between Douglas and Degraw streets	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 31 Amity (NY) 8	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 222 (18 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (3) Boots, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Amity,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2 (4) “Amity, of New York, vs. Niagara, of South Brooklyn,” <i>NYC</i> ,

			vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx]
20 Sep (Mon)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Phenix (Brooklyn) 21 Excelsior (NY) 15 (8 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Phenix vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 3 (3) "Phenix vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx]
20 Sep (Mon)	Eagle grounds	Eagle 22 Adriatic (Brooklyn, E.D.) 8	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle vs. Adriatic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1 (2) "Eagle vs. Adriatic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx]
21 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	Excelsior Eagle (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
21 Sep (Tue)	Trenton, N.J.	Pastime (Brooklyn) 33 Reserve Nine (Trenton) 23 (<i>NYC</i> : Reserve Nine players were selected from the Trenton and Mercer clubs of Trenton.)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Reserve, of Trenton," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1 (2) "Pastime, of Brooklyn, vs. Reserve Nine of Trenton," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx] (3) Wright, p. 23 [gives no date for game]
22 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 51 St. Nicholas (NY) 21	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. St. Nicholas," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2 (2) "Mutual vs. St. Nicholas," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 37

			(4) Wright, pp. 18 & 26
22 Sep (Wed)	Independent grounds at corner of 81st St. & 2nd Ave.	Mutual Independent (scheduled return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
22 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker 21 Empire 21 (TIE - return match – 8 innings, on account of darkness) (<i>NYC</i> : "That beautiful arena in which so many sharp contests have been played in this game of games—the Elysian Fields, Hoboken—was again filled to repletion ... Neither club, however, fulfilled the expectations of the visitors, the game being for them a very tame one, and finally, or rather at the eighth innings, resulted in a tie, although the Knickerbockers had completed their ninth innings for seven runs, and the Empire had scored 5 runs with one hand out.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Empire," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2 (2) "Knickerbocker vs. Empire," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 30 (4) Wright, pp. 18 & 26
22 Sep (Wed)	Ashland grounds	Ashland 2 (xxx) Resolute 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
23 Sep (Thu)	Bedford, L.I. Pastime grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 43 Pastime (Brooklyn) 14 (<i>NYC</i> : The Excelsior "seem to work like a machine, their points in the field being invariably well filled, and their batting tremendous. ... The Pastime also played well, but when pitted against such a host of talent, it is not to be wondered at that they should come off second best. Practice makes perfect,	(1) "Accident," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 227 (24 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1 (3) "Excelsior vs. Pastime," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 55 (5) Wright, pp. 19 & 23

		however, and it is possible that they may regain the laurel ... in their next encounter with the same club.”)	
23 Sep (Thu)	81st St.	Baltic Harlem (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
23 Sep (Thu)	Harlem Mount Morris	Americus 39 Columbian 21	(1) “Americans vs. Columbians,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx]
23 Sep (Thu)	Gowanus Vigilant grounds on 4th Ave. and 16th St.	Hamilton (Brooklyn) Vigilant (Gowanus) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph],” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
23 Sep (Thu)	Brooklyn Hiawatha grounds at corner of Fifth Ave. and Warren St.	Current & Uncurrent Departments of the Metropolitan Bank (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 223 (20 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2
Prior to 25 Sep	Brooklyn	Rough and Ready 27 Baltic 15 (<i>PSOT</i> : “A match of nine [R&R] against five [Baltic] was played..., the nine having so much the advantage that the players could hardly have been well selected.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Rough and Ready vs. Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
25 Sep (Sat)	Continental grounds at Wheat Hill	Oriental (Brooklyn, E.D.) 19 Continental (Brooklyn, E.D.) 17 (return match)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 227 (24 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 231 (29 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Continental vs. Oriental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3

			(4) Wright, p. 22 (twice)
25 Sep (Sat)	Hamilton Square	Champion (Yorkville) 24 Young America (Harlem) 18 (<i>PSOT</i> : “I would state the following [Young America players] belong to Senior Clubs: Hudson (Metropolitan), Mackellar (Harlem), Welsh (Metropolitan), Sanger (Osceola), Durell (Union, of Morrisania), Godwin (Gotham).”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Young America,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1
25 Sep (Sat)	National grounds	National (Brooklyn) 25 Etna (Brooklyn) 4 (8 innings, due to darkness)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 229 (27 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2
25 Sep (Sat)	Hiawatha grounds	Recreation 21 Hiawatha 15 (6 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 229 (27 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2
25 Sep (Sat)	Newark, N.J. Niagara grounds	Niagara (Newark) 25 Arctic (Brooklyn) 14 (return match)	(1) “Arctic vs. Niagara,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx]
25 Sep (Sat)	Enterprise grounds at Bedford	Resolute Enterprise (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
25 Sep (Sat)	Hamilton Square	Independent 7 Union 3 (<i>PSOT</i> : “A friendly match of base-ball was played ..., and the Unions left as the Independents were in the middle of the second inning.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Independent vs. Union,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2
26 Sep (Sun?)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 31 Hoboken (NY) 19	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, p. 18
27 Sep (Mon)	Williamsburgh Wheat Hill	Putnam (Brooklyn) 30 [or 20] Gotham (NY) 28 (8 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5,

			<p>no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2</p> <p>(6) “Gotham vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 26 (16 Oct 1858), p. 206, col. [xx]</p> <p>(7) Peverelly, p. 22</p> <p>(8) Wright, pp. 20 & 25</p>
27 Sep (Mon)	Baltic grounds	<p>Empire (NY) 40</p> <p>Baltic (NY) 27</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2</p> <p>(2) Wright, pp. 18 & 25</p>
27 Sep (Mon)	Star grounds	<p>Star 2 (South Brooklyn) 41</p> <p>Sylvan 1 (xxx) 19</p> <p>(7 innings, owing to the darkness)</p>	<p>(1) O. P., “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Sylvan,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 3</p>
28 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Eagle grounds	<p>Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 36</p> <p>Eagle (NY) 25</p> <p>(return match – 8 innings)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “Neither club presented their full strength on this occasion, and neither especially distinguished themselves either at the bat or in the field. The play was far from being bad, however, but it was not as brilliant a display as the clubs are capable of./The day’s exercises were concluded by a bounteous repast, hospitably furnished by the Eagle Club, at the hotel adjoining the grounds. Speeches and toasts were the order of the evening, Dr. Jones, Judge Van Cott, and others making appropriate remarks on the result of the day’s play. We regret to notice that a marked feature of these social entertainments, is the indulgence of a prurient taste for indecent anecdotes and songs—a taste only to be gratified at the</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Eagle vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 198, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(3) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 54</p> <p>(4) Wright, p. 19</p>

		expense of true dignity and self-respect. Especially objectionable is this practice when emanating from the lips of those advanced in years; its effect, then, being pernicious in the extreme.”)	
28 Sep (Tue)	Brooklyn Franklin grounds at corner of 6th Ave. and Degraw St.	Franklin Jr. 17 Rough and Ready Jr. 9	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 233 (1 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Franklin vs. Rough and Ready,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1
29 Sep (Wed)	Independent grounds at corner of 81st St. & 2nd Ave.	Manhattan Independent (scheduled return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
30 Sep or 7 Oct (Thu)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Excelsior (NY) Champion (Yorkville) (<i>PSOT</i> : “A match was to be played ... on Thursday week, ... We have not received the results.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled item],” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3
30 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 18 Empire (NY) 17	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, p. 18 (twice)
30 Sep (Thu)	?	Washington 33 Oriental 17 (5 innings, due to darkness)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Washington vs. Oriental,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 233 (1 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1
30 Sep (Thu)	Osceola grounds at corner of Fifth Ave. and Dean St.	Ivanhoe 17 Endeavor 12	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 234 (2 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2
30 Sep (Thu)	?	Pioneer 25 Albion 21	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 234 (2 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2
30 Sep (Thu)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak 37 Esculapian 22 (<i>PSOT</i> : “These are new clubs, but include some good batsmen.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 236 (5 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Charter Oak vs. Esculapian,” <i>PSOT</i> ,

			vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1
1 Oct (Fri)	Excelsior grounds	Osceola (Brooklyn) 28 or 29 Nassau (Brooklyn) 12 (7 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 235 (4 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 Wright, p. 21
1 Oct (Fri)	Vigilant grounds at corner of 4th Ave. and 16th St.	Hudson 1 (xxx) 36 Vigilant 2 (xxx) 31	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 238 (7 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1
Prior to 2 Oct	South Brooklyn	Star 26 Lone Star 15	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Lone Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1
2 Oct (Sat)	New York 69th St.	Oriental Metropolitan (NY) (scheduled return match)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 230 (28 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
2 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	Star (South Brooklyn) 32 Ashland (Hoboken) 15 (7 innings)	(1) "Ashland vs. Star," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 26 (16 Oct 1858), p. 206, col. [xx]
2 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Irving grounds	Irving Waverly (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1
2 Oct (Sat)	Active grounds at Hamilton Square	Active 2 (xxx) Onalaska 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1
4 Oct (Mon)	Baltic grounds	Harlem (NY) 21 Baltic (NY) 20	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. Baltic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2 (2) Wright, pp. 20 & 25
4 Oct (Mon)	Manhattan grounds at Hamilton Square	Jefferson (NY) 26 Manhattan 16 (5 innings)	(1) Peverelly, p. 41
4 Oct (Mon)	?	Contest 30 Superior [or Sylvan] 17	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Contest vs. Superior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5,

			no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3
4 Oct (Mon)	?	Continental (Brooklyn) 16 Metropolitan (NY) 15	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Continental vs. Metropolitan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2 (2) Wright, pp. 21 & 22
5 Oct (Tue) (post- poned to 14 Oct)	Olympic grounds	Olympic (Brooklyn, E.D.) Independent (Somerville, N.J.) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
6 Oct (Wed)	?	Mutual (NY) 54 Independent 13 (<i>PSOT</i> : "These tip-top Clubs, as people suppose them to be, played a match, which proved, that the Independents occupy a very dependent position, as regards their Mutual acquaintances, or rivals for the ball.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Independent," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 37 (3) Wright, p. 18
6 Oct (Wed)	Hoboken	Empire M 45 Knickerbocker M 38 (<i>PSOT</i> : "We do not presume to know much about 'Muffins,' except of a cold night, when they are hot, and well buttered; but if we are to suppose it to be a match of the bad players, the above score may be likened to the fight of the cats in Kilkenny.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Empire," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
6 Oct (Wed)	South Brooklyn Niagara grounds on Hoyt St. between Douglas and Degraw streets	Phenix (Williamsburg) 27 Niagara (South Brooklyn) 20	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 236 (5 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Phenix vs. Niagara," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
6 Oct (Wed)	Brooklyn	Franklin Jr. Rough and Ready Jr. (scheduled return match)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 233 (1 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1

6 Oct (Wed)	Brooklyn, E.D. Resolute grounds at Wheat Hill	Ashland 2 (xxx) 25 Resolute 2 (xxx) 12 (return match – 5 innings, on account of the darkness)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2
6 or 13 Oct (Wed)	?	Etna 2 (xxx) 19 Mohawk 2 (xxx) 6	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Phenix vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
6 or 13 Oct (Wed)	?	Pioneer 1 (xxx) 31 Empire 2 (Newark) 19	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Pioneer,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2
8 Oct (Fri)	Hamilton grounds at corner of Gates and Grand avenues	Hamilton (Brooklyn) 15 Metropolitan (NY) 14	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 240 (9 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (states there were four previous games between these clubs) (3) Wright, p. 21 (has Mets winning by same score on 7 Oct)
Prior to 8 Oct [Wright dates it as 28 Oct (Thu)]	Newark	Adriatic (Newark) 45 Pastime (Brooklyn) 13	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1 (3) Wright, p. 23
8 Oct (Fri)	Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 27 Pastime (Brooklyn) 11 (return game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Pastime,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 55 (3) Wright, p. 19 & 23 [latter page, Pastime = 8 runs]
Prior to 9 Oct	?	Manhattan 34 Independent 17 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Manhattan vs. Independent,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1 (2) “Manhattan vs. Independent

			Clubs,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 9 Oct	Newark	Adriatic Jr. 25 Arctic 14 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Adriatic vs. Arctic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1
Prior to 9 Oct	Hoboken	Warren 31 Mohawk 7	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Warren vs. Mohawk,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1
9 Oct (Sat)	?	Mohawk 27 Baltic 11 (5 innings)	(1) “Mohawk vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 28 (30 Oct 1858), p. 220, col. [xx]
9 Oct (Sat)	Oriental grounds below Wheat Hill	Oriental (Eastern District) 29 Pastime 16 (return match – 8 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 230 (28 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 239 (8 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 243 (13 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Pastime,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 3
9 Oct (Sat)	Resolute grounds	Star (South Brooklyn) 29 Resolute (Brooklyn, E.D.) 9 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star, of South Brooklyn vs. Resolute, of Brooklyn, E.D.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2
9 Oct (Sat)	Harlem	Active 1 (xxx) 24 Young America 2 (xxx) 21 (5 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> (1): “By this it will be seen that the Young America Club was fairly beaten, and yet they refused to deliver the ball.”) (<i>PSOT</i> (2): “Having seen in your issue dated the 23d inst., an article relative to the match between the Active and Young America Base	(1) W. N. D., “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Young America vs. Active,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3 (letter dated 12 Oct) (2) Ball-Player, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. Young America,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (letter dated 21 Oct)

		Ball Clubs, wherein it is stated that after having been fairly beaten, the latter would not give up the ball, allow me to state, that although the Young Americas were beaten, still the Actives were not entitled to the ball, as, on account of the darkness, the umpire called time before the fifth inning was concluded. The Young Americas offered them the ball on the fourth inning, but they would not accept it, maintaining that five innings had been played, notwithstanding the umpire had given his decision to the contrary. Furthermore, the Young Americas played them without their regular catcher, thus giving their opponents an almost irreparable advantage over them.”)	
11 Oct (Mon)	Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 61 Liberty (New Brunswick) 14 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 243 (13 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, p. 62 (4) Wright, pp. 19 & 24
11 Oct (Mon)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Champion (Yorkville) 18 Excelsior (NY) 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 3
12 Oct (Tue)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 13 Harlem (NY) 9 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Harlem,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 73 [states Eckford’s opponent was Continental] (4) Wright, pp. 20 & 22 [states Eckford’s opponent was

			Continental]
12 Oct (Tue)	Bloomfield, N.J.	All-Nine of Newark 21 All-Nine of Bloomfield 18	(1) Turnstone, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball in New Jersey," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 117, col. 1
Prior to 13 Oct	?	Etna 29 Oriental 11	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 243 (13 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2
Prior to 13 Oct	?	Wyandank 19 Entertainment 12	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 243 (13 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2
14 Oct (Thu)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds at corner of 5th Ave. & Dean St.	Osceola (Brooklyn) 15 Atlantic (Jamaica) 7	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 239 (8 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (game scheduled for 13 Oct.) (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (3) G. M. Bailey (Secretary, Atlantic BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Osceola," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3 (4) Peverelly, p. 79
14 Oct (Thu)	Hiawatha grounds at corner of 6th Ave. and Warren St.	Amity (NY) 22 Hiawatha (Brooklyn) 17 (<i>PSOT</i> (5): "The Amity's were short of the services of Messrs. Grady, Cohen, and McCulloch, which weakened them considerably.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 244 (14 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Amity vs. Hiawatha," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 2
14 Oct (Thu) (post- poned)	Brooklyn Olympic grounds at corner of Division Ave. & Rutledge St.	Independent (Somerville, N.J.) 59 Olympic (Brooklyn, E.D.) 31	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

from 5 Oct)			Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Independent vs. Olympic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1
14 Oct (Thu)	?	American Eagle 2 (xxx) 21 Ringgold 1 (xxx) 11	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 245 (15 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ringgold vs. American Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3
15 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Jefferson grounds at Elysian Fields	Manhattan 32 Jefferson (NY) 11 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Manhattan vs. Jefferson,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 117, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 41
15 Oct (Fri)	?	Live Oak Jr 35 Una Jr. 15	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Una vs. Live Oak,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3
Prior to 16 Oct	Newark	Empire (Newark) 18 Mutual (NY) 12 (<i>PSOT</i> : “This match was played at Newark, resulting in the defeat of the Mutual Club, for the first time this season.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Empire, of Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
Between 2 Sep & 16 Oct	?	Excelsior 2 (xxx) 25 Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) 21 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2
Prior to 16 Oct	Jersey City, N.J.	Hamilton 33 Adriatic 23	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Hamilton vs. Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
Prior to 16 Oct	?	Pacific 50 Constellation 18	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pacific vs. Constellation,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1

16 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill	Putnam (Brooklyn) 19 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 15 (return match)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 245 (15 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 247 (18 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3 (4) Peverelly, p. 53 (5) Wright, pp. 19 & 20
16 Oct (Sat)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds	Lone Star 39 Star 31	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3
16 Oct (Sat)	Yorkville Pioneer grounds	Franklin 41 Pioneer 19 (8 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Franklin vs. Pioneer," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3 (2) "Pioneer vs. Franklin," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 28 (30 Oct 1858), p. 220, col. [xx]
16 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn Columbia grounds at corner of Kent Ave. & Penn St.	Columbia [Jr.? Oriental Jr.	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
16 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	Ashland 26 Resolute 9	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Ashland," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 117, col. 1
16 Oct (Sat)	Independent Jr. grounds	Independent Jr. 53 Alert 30	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Independent vs. Alert," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3
18 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 37 Mutual (NY) 22 (return match - 7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Mutual," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 30 (3) Wright, p. 18 (twice)

18 Oct (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 18 Putnam (Brooklyn) 7 (return match – 6 innings, for want of sufficient light) (<i>PSOT</i> (2): “There were probably three thousand persons on the ground, and quite a number of carriages encircled the spectators. There was considerable excitement occasioned for a short time by the wild movements of a runaway horse, who, in his efforts to release himself from a sulky to which he was attached, scattered the crowd in every direction; fortunately no one was injured. The want of the usual facilities generally extended to the reporters on such occasions prevents us from giving the report in detail. We shall give the score next week.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Putnam,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3 (4) Peverelly, p. 62 (5) Wright, pp. 19 & 20
18 Oct (Mon)	Hamilton grounds at corner of Grand and Yates venues	Albion (Brooklyn) Etna (South Brooklyn) (scheduled match)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 247 (18 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1
19 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 23 Eckford (Brooklyn) 6 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham vs. Eckford,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 135, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 73 (3) Wright, pp. 20 & 25
Before 20 Oct	?	Mohawk 30 Excelsior 25	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2
Before 20 Oct	Jersey City	National (Brooklyn) 23 Starlight (Jersey City) 19	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2
20 Oct (Wed)	Brooklyn Enterprise grounds	Enterprise (Brooklyn) 20 Champion (Yorkville) 18 (return match – 7 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 252 (23 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1

20 Oct (Wed)	Flushing	Flushing BBC intraclub game (<i>PSOT</i> : “A base-ball club has recently been formed in this village, and to-day played their first game. They played remarkably well considering—as to most of them the game was entirely new.”)	(1) Secretary [J.L. Constant], “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball in Flushing,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1 (letter dated 30 Oct)
20 Oct (Wed)	Eckford Jr. grounds at corner of E St. & Union Ave.	Eckford Jr. Una Jr. (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
21 Oct (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior 2 (South Brooklyn) 38 Esculapian 1 (xxx) 15	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 252 (23 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Esculapian,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 55
21 Oct (Thu)	?	Vigilant 2 (xxx) 45 Charter Oak 2 (xxx) 26	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Vigilant vs. Charter Oak,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3
21 Oct (Thu)	Newark	Watsessing 38 Newark 26 (return game)	(1) Turnstone, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball in Newark: Newark vs. Watsessing,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (letter dated 22 Oct)
Before 23 Oct	Bedford	Hiawatha 21 Recreation 11 (8 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 252 (23 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Recreation vs. Hiawatha,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 135, col. 1
23 Oct (Sat)	Excelsior grounds at corner of Washington and DeKalb avenues	Excelsior Jr. 24 Mohawk 15 (return match)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 256 (28 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1

23 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn	Continental 11 Oriental 11 (TIE - 5 or 7 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 254 (26 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Continental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1
23 Oct (Sat)	Independent Jr. grounds at Hamilton Square	Independent Jr. 49 Alert Jr. 39 (return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Independent vs. Alert," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 135, col. 1
23 Oct (Sat)	Active grounds at 114th St	Active (Harlem) 48 Enterprise (Morrissania) 11	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2 (2) Dutchman, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 135, col. 1
23 Oct (Sat)	Harlem Gotham Jr. grounds on 114th St.	Gotham Jr. 21 National 21 (TIE – 7 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham Jr. vs. National," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3
23 Oct (Sat)	?	Star 27 Hudson 19 (7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Hudson," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 2
25 Oct (Mon)	Bedford, L.I.	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 31 Gotham (NY) 17 (home-and-home match – 7 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> (2): "The return match between these leading clubs of Brooklyn and New York... There was an immense crowd of spectators on the ground, completely surrounding the players at all points, and materially interfering with the progress of the game; and as the sympathies of the majority of them were strongly in favor of the Brooklyn players, it	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Gotham," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 135, col. 1 (3) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 62 (4) Wright, pp. 19 & 25

		<p>caused the New Yorkers to feel that they had but a poor sight for a fair field, and they expressed themselves to that effect. However correct such an opinion, it certainly was not the fault of the Atlantics, as they tried their utmost to put the crowd back, and to check their partial comments and unfair actions as much as possible. The ground is a poor one at best, and entirely in favor of the club familiar with its points. ... In the course of the game, McCosker sprained his knee, on the second base, and had to resign his place of catcher [for the Gothams] to T. S. Van Cott, who also gave place to Tooker. ... In batting, the Atlantics certainly took the lead, some fine hits being made to left field, an ugly corner they seem especially fond of sending the balls to. It was at this point that the crowd 'backed up the Atlantics' at [sic] and this so annoyed the Gothams that they resigned in disgust, not, however, before they had been fairly beaten at the bat by their able opponents. At the close of the game, the Atlantics gave three cheers for the Gothams, but we regret to say that no response was made by the latter, much to their discredit, we think. The duties of umpire—and most disagreeable ones they are—were impartially discharged by Mr. Dakin, who, however he might err in judgment, is utterly incapable of an unfair opinion. There has scarcely been a single match played this season where the umpires have not been charged by some party or other with partiality, and yet in the large majority of instances the charge was grossly false. Comment on the</p>	
--	--	--	--

		decisions of an umpire should never be permitted on match days, especially during the progress of the game; otherwise, it will soon be a difficult matter for clubs to obtain umpires at all.”	
26 Oct (Tue)	Brooklyn Hiawatha grounds	Alert M 39 Montauk M 17	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 258 (30 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Alert Muffins vs. Montauk Muffins,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1 (letter dated 30 Oct) (3) “Alert vs. Montauk,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 29 (6 Nov 1858), p. 229, col. [xx]
26 Oct (Tue)	?	Olympic 36 Esculapian 22	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Esculapian vs. Olympic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1
27 Oct (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 23 Gotham (NY) 14 (4 innings, on account of darkness)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 22 (3) Wright, pp. 18 & 25 [former page has Gotham = 17 runs]
27 Oct (Wed)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic or Enterprise grounds	Lone Star (Jersey City) Enterprise (Brooklyn) (scheduled return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 252 (23 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 [date: 28 Oct]
27 Oct. (Wed)	Croton Jr. grounds at corner of E St. & Union Ave.	Croton Jr. Una Jr. (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

			Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2
28 Oct (Thu)	Grounds at the corner of Union Ave. & E St.	Lafayette (NY) Excelsior (NY) (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2
28 Oct (Thu)	Eckford grounds	Eckford 2 (xxx) Atlantic 2 (xxx) (scheduled return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2
28 Oct (Thu)	?	Phoenix (Brooklyn) 20 Oriental (Brooklyn) 8	(1) Wright, p. 22
28 Oct (Thu)	?	Adriatic (Newark) 45 Pastime (Brooklyn) 13	(1) Wright, p. 23
Prior to 30 Oct	Brooklyn	Albion 14 Rough & Ready 9	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 258 (30 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1
Prior to 30 Oct	Brooklyn Twilight grounds	Twilight 39 Red Jacket 17	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Twilight vs. Red Jacket,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3
30 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill	Putnam St. Nicholas (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2
30 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	Champion Ashland (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2
1 Nov (Mon)	Hoboken Amity grounds at Fox Hill	Niagara (Brooklyn) 8 Amity 4 (8 innings, on account of the darkness) (<i>BDE</i> : “This proved to be the most closely contested game of the season. Not a miss or bad play was made on either side during the game.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 262 (4 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Amity vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 2

		(<i>PSOT</i> (3): “The game was witnessed by a large concourse of spectators, who expressed themselves highly pleased with the sport which they had beheld./This is without exception the closest match of the season. The playing on both sides was of the highest order, but that of the Amity was not up to the mark. .../After the game was over, both parties, with their friends, sat down to a sumptuous repast, after which the Amity escorted their Brooklyn friends to the Hoboken Ferry, and sent them “on their way rejoicing.”)	
1 Nov (Mon)	Esculapian grounds	Excelsior 2 (South Brooklyn) 52 Esculapian 1 (xxx) 12 (8 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Esculapian,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 55
1 Nov (Mon)	?	Cinderella 1 (xxx) 17 Pastime Jr. 2 (xxx) 4	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 260 (2 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1
3 Nov (Wed)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at Carroll Park (<i>PSOT</i>) <i>or</i> Vacant lot bounded by Smith, President, Hays, and Carroll streets	Atlantic 14 Excelsior 3 (2 innings, on account of rain)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (2) ? (clipping in Mears Collection, p. 19)
5 Nov (Fri)	Continental grounds	Atlantic 2 (xxx) 30 Excelsior 2 (xxx) 15 (home-and-home match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 2
Prior to 6 Nov	Harlem Gotham Jr. grounds on 114th St.	Oriental 2 (xxx) 45 Niagara 2 (xxx) 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3

Prior to 6 Nov	Hoboken	Columbian 26 Americus 24	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Americus vs. Columbian," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1
Prior to 6 Nov	Greenpoint, L.I.	Una 31 Live Oak 16	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Una vs. Live Oak," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1
Prior to 6 Nov	?	National 22 Pacific 9 (<i>PSOT</i> : "These two clubs have played a second match with about the same result. The Pacificators were badly beaten.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pacific vs. National," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1
8 Nov (Mon)	Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill	Putnam 40 St. Nicholas 10 (return match) (<i>PSOT</i> : "The match was hurriedly got up, and consequently both sides were deficient in presenting their full strength. Neither club played with their usual skill and ability, although the play was far from being bad. Several of the second nines of both clubs played on this occasion, and acquitted themselves very creditably indeed. ... The game throughout was marked by the most courteous and gentlemanly conduct, and in this respect was enjoyed by all. ... the day's exercises were concluded with an adjournment to the rooms of the Putnam Club, where a handsome collation was provided for the entertainment of their guests. Speeches and toasts were the order of the evening, and an hour or two was most agreeably enjoyed by all.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. St. Nicholas," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3 & p. 181, col. 1
8 Nov (Mon)	Hoboken Amity grounds at Fox	Amity Lone Star	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5,

	Hill	(scheduled home-and-home match)	no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 [date = 18 Nov]
8 Nov (Mon)	Esculapian grounds	Esculapian Charter Oak (scheduled return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3
9 Nov (Tue)	South Brooklyn Carroll Park [PSOT (1) & (3)] <i>or</i> Bedford Atlantic grounds [PSOT (2)] <i>or</i> Excelsior grounds on vacant lot bounded by Smith, President, Hays, and Carroll streets [Mars Collection clipping]	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 22 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 10 (return match) (<i>PSOT</i> (3): "One of the most exciting contests of the season ... the occasion being the first match between the best players of these leading and rival clubs of Brooklyn. The Excelsiors had had a foretaste of their opponents' skill on the previous Wednesday, but the weather interrupted the game on that day, not, however, before the Atlantics had scored thirteen runs to the Excelsiors three; two innings being played only. On Tuesday, the weather was propitious, and the game was finished,... An immense concourse of spectators were assembled, the utmost interest existing in regard to the result. As the ground is leased by the Excelsior Club, of course they exercised their right to exclude those who at all interfered with the players, and a posse of police effectively attended to the matter, and order reigned throughout. The play of the Atlantics was an excellent exhibition of the skill and ability arrived at this season in the practice of this truly manly and national game. Every point was	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3 (4) ? (clipping in Mears Collection, p. 19) (5) Peverelly, pp. 55 & 62 (6) Wright, p. 19 (twice)

		effectively filled, and it would be invidious to allude to any player in particular, when all did so well. On the part of the Excelsiors, the play, although very creditable in many instances, as a whole was inferior to what they have done on previous important occasions. ... Russell's absence from first base—although Whiting played well there—Reynold's recent illness, Bergen's injury to his arm, and Cole's <i>shortcomings</i> [his poor play at shortstop] were material drawbacks on the part of the Excelsiors, and their score under the circumstances was very creditable; but, had it been otherwise, we doubt their ability—this season, at any rate—to cope successfully with their able and experienced opponents, the conquering Atlantics. The most friendly feeling was evinced by the clubs one to another throughout. The decisions of the umpire, Mr. Dakin, we consider were sound and impartial, and his selection to act in that capacity, a convincing proof that our previously-expressed opinion of his judgment and impartiality was but simple justice, and the charges of certain parties from our city as false as they were unjust. ... The game occupied two hours and a half only.”	
9 Nov (Tue)	?	Mohawk (Brooklyn) 27 Baltic (NY) 11	(1) Wright, p. 25
9 Nov (Thu) (post-poned from 4 Nov because of	Montauk Muffins grounds at Degraw, Hoyt, and Douglass streets	Alert M 47 Montauk M 20 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Alert Muffins vs. Montauk Muffins,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1 (letter dated 30 Oct) (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Montauk Muffins vs. Alert

the weather)			Muffins,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 181, col. 1
10 Nov (Wed)	?	Eckford 27 Continental 26	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 181, col. 1
10 Nov (Wed)	Marion grounds	Marion (Williamsburg) 30 Washington (Greenpoint) 21 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Marion,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 181, col. 1
11 Nov (Thu)	Clifton grounds	Clifton (Brooklyn) Starlight (Jersey City) (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1
12 Nov (Fri)	Greenpoint Manor House grounds	Atlantic 2 (xxx) Eckford 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1
13 Nov (Sat)	Brooklyn Carroll Park “next to the Excelsiors”	Union 20 Oriental 13 (<i>PSOT</i> : “This morning, notwithstanding the inclemency of the weather, a match was played ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union vs. Oriental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 181, col. 1
13 Nov (Sat)	Brooklyn Ivanhoe grounds at corner of 5th Ave. & Warren St.	Olympic Ivanhoe (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1
13 Nov (Sat)	?	Pastime Jr. 22 Champion Jr. 9	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 271 (15 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1
15 Nov (Mon)	Newark	Niagara (Newark) 18 Arctic (Brooklyn) 7	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara, of Newark, vs. Arctic, of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 1
16 Nov (Tue)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 27 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 6	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol.

(return match - 6 innings)
*(PSOT: "This disparity [of runs] was partly owing to the inclemency of the weather, a piercing wind from the northwest rendering the day one totally unfit for ball-play; and a majority of the members of the Excelsior Club being engaged in mercantile pursuits, are not as fully prepared to withstand the severity of the weather when playing ball, as their more hardy compeers, the Atlantics, whose avocations necessarily oblige them to be weather-proof, consequently the Atlantics, in this respect, had the advantage, but not to an extent sufficient to compensate for the inferior play of their adversaries. ... The Atlantics did not warm up until the third inning, when they all played as they alone, it would seem, can play. Take the Atlantic's Nine as a whole, and we much doubt if they have their equals, certainly not their superiors. They are practically familiar with every material point of the game, and from always playing the second nine, and always having the players at the same points, they have brought their play to a perfectly harmonious system, and it is to this important fact that they may attribute their invariable success. We noticed on this occasion that, despite the cold weather, several ladies were present to witness the play of their friends in the two clubs, and several hundred spectators bravely *shivered* through the game, the attraction being sufficiently great to compensate for the unpleasantness of the day. ... This is the last match of the season—a season successful*

5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, cols. 1-2
 (2) Peverelly, pp. 55 & 62
 (3) Wright, p. 19 (twice)

		beyond precedent in all out-door sports, but especially ball-play.”)	
17 Nov (Wed)	Brooklyn Wheat Hill	Eckford Continental (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
17 Nov (Wed)	?	Neptune 34 Willoughby 26	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 275 (20 Nov 1858), p. 2, col. 5
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Clifton 18 Mohawk 15 (5 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mohawk vs. Clifton,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 2
18 Nov (Thu) (thanks-giving)	Hoboken LeRoy grounds	LeRoy 75 Mahaiwe 23	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: LeRoy vs. Mahaiwe,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 2
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak Excelsior (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Brooklyn Powhattan grounds at corner of 7th Ave. & 1st St.	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 36 Unknown 10	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 76 [date = 11 Nov]
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Brooklyn Ringgold grounds at corner of Washington & DeKalb avenues	Oakland (Brooklyn) 90 Ringgold (Brooklyn) 34	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 262 (4 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3 (5) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no.

			275 (20 Nov 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (6) "Oakland vs. Ringgold," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 32 (27 Nov 1858), p. 254, col. [xx] (7) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oakland vs. Ringgold," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 2
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	East Brooklyn (<i>BDE</i>) or Williamsburg (<i>PSOT</i>) Phenix grounds	Niagara (Brooklyn) 29 Phenix (East Brooklyn) 11 (home-and-home game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 273 (17 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 275 (20 Nov 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Phenix," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 2
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Niagara grounds on Hoyt St. between Douglas and Degraw streets	Lights Heavies (scheduled Niagara BBC intra-club game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 273 (17 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Light Weights Heavy Weights (scheduled Eckford BBC intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Vacant lots in Degraw St. between Smith and Hoyt streets	Charter Oak 1 (?) 31 Independent 1 (?) 23	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 274 (19 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Vacant lots in Degraw St. between Smith and Hoyt streets	Charter Oak 2 (?) 23 Independent 2 (?) 7	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 274 (19 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Brooklyn Powhattan grounds at corner of 1st St. and 7th Ave.	Powhattan 36 Unknown 10 (<i>BDE</i> : "The ground was not in as good trim as the Powhattan could have wished their friends to play on, but the Club did not deem it wise to 'fix' it so late in the season—it being recently	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 (3) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Powhattan vs. Unknown,"

		obtained.”)	<i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 280 (26 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Powhattan vs. Unknown,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3 (5) “Powhattan vs. Unknown,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 33 (4 Dec 1858), p. 263, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Brooklyn, W.D. Undaunted grounds at 5th Ave. & Baltic St.	Undaunted 41 Alma 16 (6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Undaunted vs. Alma,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Hudson City, N.J. Merseles grounds	Metropolitan Jr. Alamode (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 (6) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Resolution Hiawatha (scheduled home-and-home match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5,

			no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Amity grounds	Amity Lone Star (scheduled home-and-home match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-squad game?	(1) Knickerbocker game book
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Blue Jacket grounds in Brooklyn	Blue Jacket BBC intraclub game	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
19 Nov (Fri)	Star grounds	Star 2 (South Brooklyn) 40 Lone Star 2 (Jersey City) 11 (<i>PSOT</i> : "There was one hand short in the Lone Stars.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 1
Before 20 Nov	?	Willoughby 24 Lady Washington 18 or 12	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 275 (20 Nov 1858), p. 2, col. 5
20 Nov (Sat)	Champion grounds at 82nd St. & 2nd Ave.	Champion (Yorkville) Excelsior (NY) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
20 Nov (Sat)	?	Star Jr. 19 Mohawk Jr. 9	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Mohawk," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3
20 Nov (Sat)	?	Alert 40 Independent 25	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Alert vs. Independent," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (11 Dec 1858), p. 229, col. 2
22 Nov (Mon)	Flatbush Wyandank grounds	Wyandank (Flatbush) 29 Neosho (New Utrecht) 17 (7 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 278 (24 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Neosho vs. Wyandank," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3

22 Nov (Mon)	On the banks of the Hudson	New Windsor 40 Newburg 31	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: New Windsor vs. Newburg," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (11 Dec 1858), p. 229, col. 2
Before 24 Nov	?	Lafayette 39 Tomahawk 27	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 278 (24 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 2
26 Nov (Fri)	Brooklyn Wheat Hill	Ivanhoe 18 Olympic 13	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ivanhoe vs. Olympic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (11 Dec 1858), p. 229, col. 2
27 Nov (Sat)	?	Columbia 18 Oneida 8	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 283 (30 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 2
27 Nov (Sat)	?	Union 15 Oriental 6 (return match)	(1) Me, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union vs. Oriental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 2
27 Nov (Sat)	?	Vernon 2 (xxx) 16 Twilight 1 (xxx) 10	(1) Ball-Player, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Vernon vs. Twilight," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (11 Dec 1858), p. 229, cols. 1-2
27 Nov (Sat)	?	Clayton 34 Independent 20	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Clayton vs. Independent," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (11 Dec 1858), p. 229, col. 2
Prior to 30 Nov	Olympic grounds at Wheat Hill	Ivanhoe 18 Olympic 13	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 283 (30 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 2
Prior to 4 Dec	?	Married 30 Single 26 (Newtown BBC intra-club game) (<i>PSOT</i> : "This match appears to have excited great interest and attention among the growers of pippins. Music and dancing followed the play, and a handsome bat was presented to the best of the	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Newtown Club: The Married vs. The Batchelors," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3

		players by the ladies.”)	
Prior to 4 Dec	?	Grasshopper 54 Alert 25 (<i>PSOT</i> : “These clubs belong to the Fire Department of Brooklyn, ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Grasshopper vs. Alert,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3
Prior to 4 Dec	?	Blue Jacket 1 (xxx) 23 Red Jacket 2 (xxx) 22	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Red Jacket vs. Blue Jacket,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3
Prior to 11 Dec	Near the Bay, on Mr. Underhill’s land	Eureka (Hempstead, L.I.) Suffolk (Babylon) (<i>PSOT</i> : “About a thousand spectators were present, and took great interest in the well-contested game.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 16 (18 Dec 1858), p. 244, col. 2
?	?	Pastime (Brooklyn) 33 Reserve Nine (Newark) 23	(1) Wright, p. 23
1859			
Prior to 15 Jan	Gravesend Good Intent grounds	Good Intent (Gravesend) 12 Crescent (Bayridge) 11 (<i>PSOT</i> : “The nine innings were played in about two hours, and it was a well-contested game throughout, and ended with the best of feelings, three cheers and a tiger all around.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball in Nantucket [sic],” Good Intent vs. Crescent,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (29 Jan 1859), p. 341, col. 3 (letter dated New Utrecht, 15 Jan)
16 Apr (Sat)	Fort Hamilton Neosho grounds	Neosho (New Utrecht) 49 Wyandank (Flatbush) 11 (return game of last year’s match) (<i>BDE</i> : “The game was played according to the new Convention rules of 1859, under one of which it was observed that the Neosho put out three hands of their opponents with one ball, by catching the ball ‘on the fly’ and then passing it to two bases in immediate succession so as at the same time to put out both men who were returning to	(1) “City News and Gossip: First Base Ball Match of the Season,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 91 (18 Apr 1859), p. 11, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Opening Match of the Season!,: Neosho Club, of New Utrecht, L.I., vs. Wyandank Club, of Flatbush, L.I.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no.8 (23 Apr 1859), p. 125, col. 3

		those bases.”)	
23 Apr (Sat)	Flatbush	Eagle (Flatbush) 42 Meitowak (Flatbush) 33 (<i>BDE</i> : “A match of base ball between two rival clubs of Flatbush, that created more than usual interest in consequence of the disparity in the ages of the two clubs ... The ‘Meitowoks’ being all young men, and the Eagles only lads of from twelve to sixteen years of age, but who seem to vie in courage with the proud bird whose name they bear.”)	(1) “Young America again Triumphant,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 99 (27 Apr 1859), p. 7, col. 3
30 Apr (Sat)	Bath, L.I. Good Intent grounds near the Bath House	Neosho (New Utrecht) 36 Good Intent (New Utrecht) 8	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Opening Match of the Season!,: Neosho Club, of New Utrecht, L.I., vs. Wyandonk Club, of Flatbush, L.I.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no.8 (23 Apr 1859), p. 125, col. 3 (2) “City News and Gossip,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 104 (3 May 1859), p. 3, col. 1
7 May (Sat)	Brooklyn	Young Wayne (NY) 35 Star (Brooklyn) 12	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (28 May 1859), p. 196, col. 2
12 May (Thu)	South Brooklyn Ball grounds adjoining Bergen St., near Smith (<i>PSOT</i>) <i>or</i> Charter Oak grounds between Smith, Hoyt, Sackett, and Degraw streets (<i>NYC</i>)	Charter Oak (South Brooklyn) 18 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 17 (<i>PSOT</i> : “The former [Excelsior Club] gained considerable notoriety, last season, by the success they met with in the majority of their matches, and the latter [Charter Oak] club bids fair to do the same, if they can manage to obtain a similar result in their future contests to the one they did in this. It is, however, but fair to state that the Excelsiors did not present their strength on this occasion, but nevertheless, there were a sufficient number of their best players present	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Cricket [sic]: First Grand Match of the Season,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 12 (21 May 1859), p. 180, col. 2 (2) “Excelsior vs. Charter Oak: First Grand Match of the Season,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 5 (21 May 1859), p. 39, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 55 (4) Wright, pp. 31 & 36

		to make the result highly creditable to the skills of their opponents. It is too early in the season to comment on the play on either side, as both sides showed the want of practice necessary to lead to victory; but we cannot refrain from alluding to the careful play throughout of the Charter Oaks, which, combined with some very loose play on the part of their competitors, contributed materially to the favorable result of the match.”)	
17 or 24 May (Tue)	Newark	Washington 2 (xxx) 17 Niagara 1 (xxx) 13 (5 innings) (<i>PSOT</i> : “The opening game for the season ... attracted quite a large number of spectators.)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara & Washington,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (28 May 1859), p. 196, col. 2
18 May (Wed)	Vernon grounds near Carroll Park	Vernon 25 Neptune 23 (<i>PSOT</i> : “The game was called at one o’clock and thirty minutes, the time appointed, when the Vernons not having enough upon the ground, the Neptunes waited forty minutes after time. The Vernons, before this, offered to surrender their ball (they being the challenging club), which the Neptunes would not accept, as they had come to play. The Vernons having choice of innings, took the last one; and the Neptunes, at the bat, got ‘skunked’ the first innings. It beginning to rain on the third inning, the playing was not as good as might be. The catching of the Vernon was as good as the batting of the Neptune, which was excellent. If they have a clear day for the return, we expect to see some good playing by these clubs, as they are well matched. But there	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 118 (19 May 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) Bystander, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Vernon vs. Neptune,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (28 May 1859), p. 196, col. 2

		is one thing; pitcher of the Neptune, don't pitch your balls so wild next time.")	
21 May (Sat)	Nassau grounds	Nassau (Brooklyn) 18 Albion (Bedford) 13	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 123 (25 May 1859), p. 3, col. 1
26 May (Thu)	Bedford	Neosho (New Utrecht) 26 Pastime (Brooklyn) 22 (<i>NYT</i> : "Nearly five thousand people witnessed the game.") (<i>PSOT</i> : "...the first [match] they have ever played together. The play on both sides was not of a character to merit special notice, but was not bad. The New Utrecht Club deserved the success they obtained over their more experienced opponents, and the day's play was much enjoyed.")	(1) "Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2399 (28 May 1859), p. 8, col. 2 (states the winner was the Ocean Club") (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 126 (28 May 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Neosho vs. Pastime," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 14 (4 Jun 1859), p. 213, col. 2 (4) "Pastime vs. Neosho, of New Utrecht," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 7 (4 Jun 1859), p. 51, col. [xx] (5) Wright, p. 36
26 May (Thu)	Unknown grounds on Fifth Ave. between Wyckoff and Warren streets	Oakland (Brooklyn) 24 Unknown (Brooklyn) 22	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 12 (21 May 1859), p. 180, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 122 (24 May 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (3) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 128 (31 May 1859), p. 3, col. 1
28 May (Sat)	Greenpoint	Young Wayne 32 Hamilton 26	(1) "Hamilton vs. Young Wayne," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 8 (11 Jun 1859), p. 59, col. [xx]
30 May (Mon)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Star (Brooklyn) 26 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 22	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (28 May 1859), p. 196, col. 2 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 130 (2 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Star vs. Charter Oak," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 7 (4 Jun 1859), p. 51, col. [xx]

			(4) Wright, pp. 32 & 37 [both pages date it 26 May]
2 Jun (Thu)	South Brooklyn Near Carroll Park <i>or</i> Niagara grounds on Hoyt St. between Douglass and Degraw streets	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 33 Excelsior (NY) 2 (6 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 128 (31 May 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 131 (3 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Niagara vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 8 (11 Jun 1859), p. 59, col. [xx]
9 Jun (Thu)	Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 62 Charter Oak (South Brooklyn) 13 (return match)	(1) "Excelsior vs. Charter Oak," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 9 (18 Jun 1859), p. 66, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 55 (3) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
9 Jun (Thu)	Brooklyn Grounds at corner of Smith and Union streets	Hiawatha (Brooklyn) 32 Olympic 31	(1) "Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2403 (2 Jun 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (2) "Hiawatha vs. Olympic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 9 (18 Jun 1859), p. 66, col. [xx]
11 Jun (Sat)	?	Clinton 19 Nassau Jr. 14	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 140 (14 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 2
11 Jun (Sat)	Vernon grounds	Franklin 1 (xxx) Vernon 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph]," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 136 (9 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
15 Jun (Wed)	Hoboken	Hoboken 49 Jefferson 15 (8 innings)	(1) Peverelly, p. 41
16 Jun (Thu)	Bedford Pastime grounds	Ivanhoe 27 Olympic (Eastern District) 14 (home-and-home game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 141 (15 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Ivanhoe vs. Olympic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 10 (25 Jun 1859), p. 75, col. [xx]
18 Jun	Near Fort Hamilton,	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 46	(1) "Excelsior vs. Neosho," <i>NYC</i> ,

(Sat)	L.I. Neosho grounds at the head of United States Avenue	Neosho (New Utrecht) 11	vol. 7, no. 10 (25 Jun 1859), p. 75, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, pp. 55-56 (3) Wright, p. 31
18 Jun (Sat)	South Brooklyn Niagara grounds	Niagara 2 (Brooklyn) 20 Sylvan 2 (Brooklyn) 15	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 146 (21 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Jun (Sat)	Grounds adjoining the Osceola	Mohawk 36 Montauk 15 (5 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 146 (21 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Jun (Sat)	Hoboken	Onalaska 16 Irving 9 (6 innings)	(1) "Irving vs. Onalaska," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 10 (25 Jun 1859), p. 75, col. [xx]
22 Jun (Wed)	?	Sylvan (South Brooklyn) 25 Good Intent (New Utrecht) 19	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 149 (24 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
22 Jun (Wed)	Grounds at the corner of Washington and DeKalb avenues	Ridgewood Jr. (Brooklyn) 25 Clinton Jr. (Brooklyn) 8 (5 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 148 (23 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
23 Jun (Thu)	Bedford Pastime grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 29 Pastime (Brooklyn) 15	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 146 (21 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Atlantic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (2 Jul 1859), p. 277, col. 3 (3) "Pastime vs. Atlantic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (2 Jul 1859), p. 87, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 62 (5) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
24 Jun (Fri)	?	Putnam (Brooklyn) 24 [or 28] Eagle (NY) 8	(1) "Eagle vs. Putnam," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (2 Jul 1859), p. 84, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (2) Peverelly, p. 26 [24 runs] (3) Wright, pp. 33 & 35 [28 runs]
25 Jun (Sat)	Williamsburg Resolute grounds at Wheat Hill	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 12 Resolute (Williamsburg) 8	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 151 (27 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 2

25 Jun (Sat)	Ivanhoe grounds at corner of 5th Ave. and Warren St.	Hiawatha Sr. 2 (xxx) Ivanhoe Sr. 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 146 (21 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
Prior to 27 Jun	Biddle's Grove (on the occasion of the picnic of Public School No. 8)	Vernon 22 Neptune 11 (5 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 151 (27 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 2
27 Jun (Mon)	Hamilton (Jersey City) grounds near Hoboken	Hamilton (Jersey City) 26 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 25 (8 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Hamilton vs. Hamilton," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 153 (29 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
28 Jun (Tue)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak 2 (xxx) 26 Vigilant 2 (xxx) 11 (<i>BDE</i> : "Jerome [Charter Oak] made a splendid bat of over 350 feet before the ball struck the ground.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 154 (30 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 2
29 Jun (Wed)	Independent grounds	Hiawatha Independent (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 153 (29 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
30 Jun (Thu)	Hoboken Knickerbocker grounds at Elysian Fields	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 26 Knickerbocker (NY) 22 (<i>BDE</i> : "In this game the ball will be caught exclusively on the 'fly.'") (<i>NYT</i> : first fly game, played "in presence of nearly three thousand spectators The game was an experimental one; to determine the relative merits of putting out men when fair struck balls were caught on the fly: as contrasted with the rule adopted by the Base Ball Convention, of allowing men to be put out when fair struck balls were caught either on the bound or fly. In all respects the game was played according to the rules of the Convention.")	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 153 (29 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball: Excelsior Club, of South Brooklyn, versus Knickerbocker Club, of New-York," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2428 (1 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6 (3) "Knickerbocker vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (2 Jul 1859), p. 87, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (4) "Catch on the Fly vs. First Bound," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 12 (9 Jul 1859), p. 95, col. [xx] (5) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 54 (6) Wright, pp. 31 & 37
1 Jul (Fri)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 23 Putnam (Brooklyn) 17 (<i>NYT</i> (2): "Two thousand persons	(1) "Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2429 (2 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2

		were present, one hundred and fifty being ladies.”)	(2) “Base Ball: Eckford Club vs. Putnam Club,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2429 (2 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 3 (3) “Eckford vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 12 (9 Jul 1859), p. 95, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 73 (5) Wright, pp. 32 & 35
1 Jul (Fri)	Brooklyn Morphy grounds at corner of Park Ave. and Clinton Ave. <i>or</i> Hamilton St.	Morphy (Brooklyn) 41 <i>or</i> 47 Prospect 15	(1) “City News and Gossip,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 153 (29 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Morphy vs. Prospect,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 157 (5 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 2 [Morphy: 47 runs] (3) “Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2429 (2 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2
1 Jul (Fri)	Excelsior grounds	Vernon 24 Mohawk 19 (6 innings)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 157 (5 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 2
8 Jul (Thu?)	Brooklyn Star grounds <i>or</i> South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Star (Brooklyn) 26 Hamilton (Jersey City) 12	(1) “Base Ball: Star Club vs. Hamilton,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2434 (9 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 1 (2) “Star vs. Hamilton,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 13 (16 Jul 1859), p. 99, col. [xx] (3) Wright, p. 32
8 Jul (Fri)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds at Manor House	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 25 Eckford (Brooklyn) 15 (<i>NYT</i> : “Over 4,000 spectators of this interesting and exciting game were present. If any argument were necessary to practically illustrate the growing popularity of the game of Base Ball with the American public, a view of the Greenpoint grounds yesterday, with its immense assemblage, would convince the most skeptical. The game terminated in a victory for the Atlantics, which Club has not met a defeat in several years. It is said	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2434 (9 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 1 (2) “Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 13 (16 Jul 1859), p. 99, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 62 & 73 & 79 (4) Wright, pp. 31 & 32

		that the only ‘home and home’ game they ever lost was with the Empire Club, of New-York, some years since.”)	
8 Jul (Fri)	Hamilton Square	Manhattan 30+ Lexington 13	(1) “Base Ball: Lexington vs. Manhattan,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2434 (9 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 1
8 Jul (Fri)	Brooklyn	Pastime (Brooklyn) 25 Atlantic (Jamaica) 13 (home-and-home game from last season)	(1) Peverelly, p. 79 (2) Wright, p. 36
9 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn Ivanhoe grounds	Neosho (New Utrecht) 63 Ivanhoe (Brooklyn) 39 (<i>BDE</i> : “The principal feature on this occasion was the batting ... On account of the great distances to which most of the ball were struck, there was no catching worthy of notice on either side. ... The game lasted for about four hours and a half, and was <i>warmly</i> contested to the last.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Neosho, of New-Utrecht, L.I., vs. Ivanhoe, of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2435 (11 Jul 1859), p. 1, col. 3 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 163 (12 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
11 Jul (Mon)	Putnam grounds	Starlight (Brooklyn) 25 Putnam (Brooklyn) 11 (6 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 163 (12 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
11 Jul (Mon)	Elizabeth City, N.J. Union grounds	Liberty (New Brunswick) 46 Union (Elizabeth City) 12 (<i>NYT</i> : “A very large assemblage of the first residents of the place, comprising a liberal proportion of ladies, were gratified spectators of the pastime.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Union, of Elizabeth City, vs. Liberty, of New-Brunswick, N.J.,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2438 (14 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6 (2) [untitled], <i>NYC</i> , [?] (3) Peverelly, p. 90
13 Jul (Wed).	Bedford, L.I	Osceola (Brooklyn) ? Atlantic (Jamaica) ? (<i>NYT</i> : This match “was terminated by the severe storm, after two or three innings had been played. Notwithstanding the unusual warmth of the afternoon, a large audience had mustered to witness	(1) “Base Ball: Osceola, of Brooklyn vs. Atlantic, of Jamaica,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2438 (14 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6

		the sport.”)	
14 Jul (Thu)	New Utrecht, L.I. Neosho grounds	Pastime (Brooklyn) 40 Neosho (New Utrecht) 17 (return game) (<i>NYT</i> : “A great many spectators were upon the grounds.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Pastime Club, of Brooklyn vs. Neosho, of New-Utrecht, L.I.,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2439 (15 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6
14 Jul (Thu)	Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	(scheduled Excelsior intra-club game) (<i>BDE</i> : “a contest between two nines, members of the Club, who have never played in any regular match. Some splendid play my be anticipated and certainly considerable amusement.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 163 (12 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
15 Jul (Fri)	Monument grounds at 82nd St. & 2nd Ave.	Manhattan 38 Monument 26 (return match)	(1) “Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Monument,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2440 (16 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 3
15 Jul (Fri)	Hamilton Square	Lexington 44 Stuyvesant 29	(1) “Base Ball: Stuyvesant vs. Lexington,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2440 (16 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 3
15 Jul (Fri)	New Utrecht, L.I. Neosho grounds	Vigilant 23 Good Intent 13 (home-and-home game)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 170 (20 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
16 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Oriental grounds at the corner of Bedford Ave. and Hewes St.	Osceola (Brooklyn) Oriental (Williamsburgh) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 165 (14 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Jul (Mon)	?	Pastime (Brooklyn) 29 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 23	(1) “Charter Oak vs. Pastime,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 14 (23 Jul 1859), p. 111, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) Wright, p. 36
18 Jul (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic (Brooklyn) grounds	Osceola (Brooklyn) 16 Atlantic (Jamaica) 14 (home-and-home game – 8 innings) (<i>NYT</i> : “The afternoon was very pleasant, and the usual large Brooklyn audience was in	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic, of Jamaica, vs. Osceola, of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2442 (19 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 4 (2) <i>Long Island Farmer</i> , ? {NOT YET SEEN]

		<p>attendance to view their favorite pastime.”) <i>(BDE: “The above was probably one of the best contested games yet played. By a reference to the score it will be perceived that the number of runs made on either side at different periods of the game was nearly equal; although under the rules of the Base Ball Convention victory was awarded to the Osceolas, yet still they can hardly claim a victory upon the merits. The game was decided upon eight innings, the score standing Osceola 16 to Atlantic 14. The Atlantic then took the bat and played their last and ninth innings, making four runs, before the innings terminated; thus leading their opponents two runs. The Osceolas then claimed it was too dark for them to play their ninth and last innings, and the game was accordingly called on eight innings. It will be perceived by a reference to the score that the average number of the runs made by the Osceolas during the eight innings was two, and that they would be compelled to make three runs to win. That they would have exceeded the average it is certainly fair to claim is extremely doubtful. Upon the facts above our readers can draw their own inference in regard to the affair.”)</i></p>	<p>(3) “Osceola vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 14 (23 Jul 1859), p. 111, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (4) “Long Island Items: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 176 (27 Jul 1859), p. 2, col. 4 [reprinted from <i>LIF</i>] (5) Peverelly, p. 79</p>
18 Jul (Mon)	South Brooklyn	Mercury 33 Eagle 30	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 170 (20 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Jul (Mon)	Grounds at corner of DeKalb and Clermont avenues	Ridgewood 17 Alert 15	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 172 (22 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
19 Jul	South Brooklyn	Star (Brooklyn) 14	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base

(Tue) (game postponed from 16 Jul due to weather)	Olympic grounds at Smith St., between Union and President streets	Niagara (Brooklyn) 8 (<i>NYT</i> : “The clubs are both composed of very young men, who are, nevertheless, justly noted in base ball circles for their ability as players. An unusually large audience, numbering representations from almost every New-York and Brooklyn Club, were gratified spectators of the well-contested game.”)	Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 168 (18 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball: Star Club vs. Niagara,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2443 (20 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) “Star vs. Niagara,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 15 (30 Jul 1859), p. 115, col. [xx] [Mears Collection places it in August, but states game was on Tuesday, the 19th] (4) Wright, p. 32
20 Jul (Wed)	Independent grounds at 82nd St & 2nd Ave.	Astoria 40 Independent 22 (return game – 7 innings) (<i>NYT</i> : “A few weeks since these clubs played their first match at Astoria, L.I., in the presence of a large number of the residents, which resulted in favor of the Astoria Club.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Astoria Club vs. Independent,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2444 (21 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6
20 Jul (Wed)	Brooklyn, E.D. Olympic grounds on Broadway, near Union Ave. (<i>NYT</i>) <i>or</i> on Division Ave.	Oriental (Brooklyn, E.D.) 25 Olympic (Brooklyn, E.D.) 20	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 171 (21 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball: Oriental, of Brooklyn, E.D., vs. Olympic, of Brooklyn, E.D.,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2446 (23 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2
20 Jul (Wed)	?	Montauk 17 Mohawk 8 (return match)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 171 (21 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
20 Jul (Wed)	Brooklyn Morphy grounds at corner of Park Ave. and Hamilton St.	Morphy (Brooklyn) 19 Harmony (Brooklyn) 13	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 169 (19 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 172 (22 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
21 Jul (Thu)	Metropolitan grounds at Hamilton Square	Eckford (Greenpoint) 41 Meropolitan (NY) 15 (<i>NYT</i> : “The Eckford is well known as one of the crack Base Ball Clubs, and a numerous assemblage was	(1) “Base Ball: Eckford, of Greenpoint, vs. Metropolitan, of New-York,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2446 (23 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2

		upon the grounds to see the strife.”	
21 Jul (Thu)	Oriental grounds on Gates Ave., near Bedford Ave.	Albion 35 Oriental 5	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 170 (20 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 175 (26 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
22 Jul (Fri)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds at Manor House	Eckford 2 (Greenpoint) 38 Gotham 2 (NY) 25 (home-and-home game) (<i>NYT</i> : “Although ranking as the second nines of their respective clubs, their style of playing is equal, if not superior, to the first nines of most clubs. The Manor House grounds contained a large assemblage of spectators, as they always do whenever the ‘Eckford boys’ rally for a friendly trial of base ball.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Gotham, of New- York, vs. Eckford, of Greenpoint,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2446 (23 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2
Prior to 23 Jul	?	Washington Young America	(1) “Washington vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 14 (23 Jul 1859), p. 111, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
23 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds at corner of 5th Ave. & Pacific [or Dean] St.	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 17 Resolute 14 (7 innings) (<i>NYT</i> : “The game was well contested through the entire seven innings, and the trial was greatly enjoyed by the many spectators present.”)	(1) “Resolute vs. Powhattan,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2447 (25 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 177 (28 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Powhattan vs. Resolute,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 15 (30 Jul 1859), p. 115, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 77
23 Jul (Sat)	?	Wizard 13 Canastota Jr. 8	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 174 (25 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
23 Jul (Sat)	?	Solomon (Brooklyn) 18 De Bevoise (Brooklyn) 9	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 174 (25 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1

23 Jul (Sat)	?	Atlantic Jr. (Jamaica) (W) Crescent (Flushing) (L)	(1) <i>Long Island Farmer</i> , ? {NOT YET SEEN} (2) “Long Island Items: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 176 (27 Jul 1859), p. 2, col. 4 {reprinted from (1)}
25 Jul (Mon)	Jersey City Long Dock	Hamilton (Jersey City) 37 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 22	(1) “Base Ball: Hamilton, of Jersey City, vs. Hamilton, of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2452 (30 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 1
27 Jul (Wed)	?	Franklin 27 Exchange 10	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Franklin vs. Exchange,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 177 (28 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
27 Jul (Wed)	East Brooklyn Concord grounds	De Bevoise 25 Concord 11	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 178 (29 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 2
28 Jul (<i>BDE</i> : Wed?)	Union grounds at corner of Park Ave. & Ryerson St.	Union 23 Invisible 10	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 178 (29 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 2
28 Jul (Thu)	Baltic grounds at corner of 81st St. [or 82nd St.] & 2nd Ave.	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 30 Baltic (NY) 19 (<i>NYT</i> : The Excelsiors “played throughout in that splendid manner by which their Club is justly celebrated. ... A large assemblage was upon the grounds.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “the first contest between the Baltic and Excelsior clubs. The weather was all that could have been desired, and there was quite a large number of spectators on the ground, and a more orderly concourse we have never seen on a ball ground.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Excelsior, of Brooklyn vs. Baltic, of New-York,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2451 (29 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6 (2) “Excelsior vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 17 (13 Aug 1859), p. 132, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 56 (4) Wright, pp. 31 & 38
28 Jul (Thu)	Brooklyn Hiawatha grounds on Fifth Ave.	Onalaska (NY) 16 Oakland (Brooklyn) 16 (TIE – 9 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 178 (29 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 2

28 Jul (Thu)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds at Fifth Avenue & Dean St.	Brooklyn 20 Mount Vernon 15	(1) "Base Ball: Mount Vernon vs. Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2452 (30 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 1
29 Jul (Fri)	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 36 Eagle (NY) 22	(1) Peverelly, p. 22 (2) Wright, pp. 33 & 35
29 Jul (Fri)	Albion grounds	Alert 2 (xxx) 34 Powhattan Jr. (xxx) 7	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Powhattan, Jr., vs. Alert," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 181 (2 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
30 Jul (Sat)	Williamsburg Wheat Hill	Putnam (Brooklyn) 47 Oriental (Brooklyn) 17 (7 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 177 (28 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball: Putnam Club vs. Oriental," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2453 (1 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) "Putnam vs. Oriental," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 17 (13 Aug 1859), p. 132, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (4) Wright, p. 35 [7 runs for Oriental]
30 Jul (Sat)	Champion grounds at 81st St. and 2nd Ave.	Champion (NY) 28 Niagara (Brooklyn) 11	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 177 (28 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball: Champion, of New York vs. Niagara, of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2453 (1 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) "Champion vs. Niagara," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 17 (13 Aug 1859), p. 132, col. [xx]
30 Jul (Sat)	Ivanhoe grounds	Phantom 32 Cosmopolitan 14	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Cosmopolitan vs. Phantom," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 181 (2 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
1 Aug (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Pastime grounds	Adriatic (Newark) 14 Pastime (Brooklyn) 10 (return match from last season)	(1) "Brooklyn Intelligence: Items," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2449 (27 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 4 (2) "Base Ball: Pastime, of

			Brooklyn, vs. Adriatic, of Newark, N.J.," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2454 (2 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2
1 Aug (Mon)	Somerville, N.J.	Liberty (New Brunswick) 44 Independent (Somerville) 35 (8 innings)	(1) "Base Ball: Liberty, of New Brunswick vs. Independent of Somerville, N.J.," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2456 (4 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 90
2 Aug (Tue)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at Penny Bridge <i>or</i> at the foot of Court St.	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 20 Knickerbocker (NY) 5 (return match to test the merits of the "catch on the fly") (<i>NYT</i> : "The interest of the public in this game may be inferred from the fact that at least five thousand persons, many of them ladies, witnessed the contest." (<i>BDE</i> (3): "fully six thousand people were collected together A more orderly or respected concourse we have never seen, and it was truly gratifying to see so many persons of both sexes—for the tent provided for the ladies was crowded to the utmost extent—participating in the enjoyment afforded by this manly and noble exercise, and exciting and exhilarating game. Here we have in this, what we may now term our national game of ball, an amusement at once invigorating and beneficial to health, and free from every objectionable feature that, in one respect or another, characterises nearly every other out-door amusement. In every respect is it to be commended, not only as an excellent school for the physical training of our youth, but also as a rational and manly pastime, which our wives, sisters and sweethearts can witness, and enliven us with their presence,	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 180 (1 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball: Knickerbocker Club of New-York vs. Excelsior of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2455 (3 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) "Our National Game," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 182 (3 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (4) "Excelsior vs. Knickerbocker," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 17 (13 Aug 1859), p. 132, col. [xx] (5) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 54 (6) Wright, pp. 31 & 37

		<p>without the fear of a word or deed that would call the blush to the cheek of the most fastidious. / It is unquestionably a game that should meet with encouragement from parents and school teachers, for if we would have our children to be worthy citizens in every respect, we must educate them physically as well as mentally, and in order to do so efficiently we must provide them with cheerful and invigorating exercise in the open air, and where can be found an exercise or physical amusement preferable to the manly game that within the past three or four years has made such rapid strides in popularity. Our attention yesterday was also called to the fact, that in these contests a means of rational enjoyment was offered freely to all who chose to avail themselves of it, the only passport requisite being, orderly conduct while on the ground, thus giving to those of the community whose circumstances prohibit their participation in any sport attended with expense, an opportunity to relieve themselves temporarily at least of the cares and anxieties of daily life. Success then, say we, to our national game; may it spread itself throughout the length and breadth of this fair land, and its influence cannot fail to be beneficial in every respect to the community wh[e]rein it flourishes.”)</p> <p>(NYC: “Fully six thousand persons were on the ground, and a more orderly or respectable assemblage we have never yet seen. ... The game ... terminated in one hour and fifty minutes ... being the shortest on record. It was decidedly the</p>	
--	--	--	--

		most brilliant contest of the season ...”)	
2 Aug (Tue)	Wheat Hill	Eckford (Brooklyn) 79 Continental (Brooklyn) 19	(1) Peverelly, p. 73 (2) Wright, p. 32
2 Aug (Tue)	?	Solomon 45 De Bevoise 29 (return game) (<i>BDE</i> : “It was witnessed by a large number of people, the greater part of whom were ladies.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Debevoise vs. Solomon,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 183 (4 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
3 Aug (Thu)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 29 Hoboken 25 (10 innings)	(1) “Base Ball: Mutual, of New-York, vs. Hoboken Club,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2456 (4 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 37 (3) Wright, pp. 35 & 38 [NOTE: Both Peverelly and Wright report a 19-15 score for a game played on 4 Aug.]
4 Aug (Thu)	Baltic grounds at 81st St.	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 7 Baltic (NY) 1 (3 innings, due to rain)	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic, of Brooklyn vs. Baltic of New-York,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2457 (5 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “Atlantic of Brooklyn vs. Baltic of New York,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 17 (13 Aug 1859), p. 132, col. [xx]
4 Aug (Thu)	Hamilton Square	Metropolitan 12 Lexington 3 (4 innings, due to storm)	(1) “Sporting: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Metropolitan,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2457 (5 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2
5 Aug (Fri)	?	Liberty (New Brunswick) 48 Independents 37	(1) [untitled], <i>NYC</i> , [?]
6 Aug (Sat)	?	Mutual (NY) 33 Jefferson (NY) 17	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, p. 35
6 Aug (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Eagle grounds at corner of Hewes St. and Broadway	Eagle 31 Putnam Jr. 18	(1) “Eagle vs. Putnam Jr.,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 18 (20 Aug 1859), p. 141, col. [xx]

6 Aug (Sat)	Westchester Union grounds	Champion Jr. (NY) 9 Enterprise Jr. (Morrisania) 8 (8-inning fly game) (<i>NYT</i> : “Both Clubs are well known for effective playing, although ranking as junior Clubs. The Champion Club is looked upon as the ‘head of the column’ of the younger New-York Clubs.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Champion, of New-York vs. Enterprise, of Morrisania,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2459 (8 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 4
6 Aug (Sat)	South Brooklyn Independent grounds at corner of Degraw and Smith streets	Niagara Jr 2 (xxx) 28 Independent Sr 2 (xxx) 15	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 183 (4 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 186 (8 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
8 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken	Jefferson (NY) 31 Monument 20	(1) Peverelly, p. 41
9 Aug (Tue)	?	Eagle (NY) 37 St. Nicholas (NY) 30	(1) Peverelly, p. 26 (2) Wright, p. 33
9 Aug (Tue)	Osceola grounds	Alert 39 Expert 30 (6 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Alert vs. Expert,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 191 (13 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
10 Aug (Wed)	Excelsior grounds	Charter Oak 2 (xxx) 25 Excelsior 2 (xxx) 22	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 192 (15 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
10 [or 11] Aug (Wed or Thu)	Hoboken	Knickerbocker 59 [or 60] Empire 33 (“fly game”)	(1) “Knickerbocker vs. Empire,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 147, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 30 [latter page dates it 1858] (3) Wright, pp. 33 & 37
11 Aug (Thu)	South Brooklyn Morphy grounds at corner of Park Ave. & Hamilton St.	Exercise 34 Morphy 28	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 187 (9 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Morphy vs. Exercise Base Ball Club,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 190 (12 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1

			(3) "Morphy Base Ball Club Match," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 149, col. [xx] {TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
11 [or 12] Aug (Thu or Fri)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 41 Baltic (NY) 16 (return match)	(1) "Base Ball: Excelsior, of Brooklyn, vs. Baltic, of New-York," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2464 (13 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 2 [dates it 12 Aug] (2) "Excelsior vs. Baltic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 147, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 56 (4) Wright, pp. 31 & 38
11 [or 12] Aug (Thu or Fri)	Hoboken Jefferson grounds	Lexington 27 Jefferson (NY) 10	(1) "Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Lexington," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2464 (13 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 2 [dates it 12 Aug] (2) Peverelly, p. 41
12 Aug (Fri)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 17 Gotham (NY) 10 (home-and-home game) (<i>NYT</i> : "The well-known reputation of both Clubs in base ball circles drew a large number of persons to witness the contest.")	(1) "Base Ball: Gotham, of New York, vs. Eckford, of Greenpoint," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2465 (15 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 1 (2) "Eckford vs. Gotham," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 149, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 73 [latter page dates it 2 May] (4) Wright, pp. 32 & 35
12 Aug (Fri)	?	Newark (New Brunswick?) 22 Liberty (New Brunswick) 16	(1) Peverelly, p. 90
15 Aug (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 22 Pastime (Brooklyn) 13 (return game)	(1) "Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Pastime," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2466 (16 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (2) "Atlantic vs. Pastime," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 149, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 62 (4) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
16 Aug	Yorkville grounds at	Yorkville 37	(1) "Base Ball: Jefferson vs.

(Tue)	81st St. and 2nd Ave.	Jefferson 28 (<i>NYT</i> : “The Jefferson were short of two of their ‘first nine,’ yet they played very fairly.”)	Yorkville,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2467 (17 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 41
17 Aug (Wed)	Hoboken Hoboken grounds at Elysian Fields	Eckford (Brooklyn) 40 Hoboken (Hoboken) 16 [or 17] (<i>NYT</i> : The Eckford Club “is very strong and in excellent practice, and the consequence is that in most of their trials they are victorious.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Eckford, of Greenpoint, vs. Hoboken Club,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2468 (18 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 3 [states Hoboken had 17 runs] (2) “Eckford vs. Hoboken,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 149, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 73 (4) Wright, pp. 32 & 38
17 Aug (Wed)	Independent grounds at 81st St. & 2nd Ave.	Manhattan 53 Independent 10 (7 innings)	(1) “Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Independent,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2468 (18 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 3
17 Aug (Wed)	Mineola, L.I.	Atlantic (Jamaica) 21 Washington 18	(1) Peverelly, p. 79
18 Aug (Thu)	?	Empire (NY) 17 Mutual (NY) 13	(1) Peverelly, pp. 37 & (2) Wright, pp. 33 & 35
18 Aug (Thu)	Bedford, L.I. Pastime grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 20 Pastime (Brooklyn) 12 (<i>NYT</i> : “A large number of spectators were upon the ground, an unusual proportion being ladies.”) (<i>BDE</i> : “A large number were on the ground, many being ladies.”) (<i>PSOT</i> : “The first match this season between these Brooklyn clubs Considerable interest was manifested in regard to this contest, the excellent play of the Pastimes, in their game with the Atlantics the same week, making it a question of some doubt as to which party would prove victorious on this occasion, especially as the Pastimes were aided by Dayton, whose absence in the Atlantic match materially affected the play of the	(1) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Pastime,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2469 (19 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 196 (19 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Pastime,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 26 (27 Aug 1859), p. 404, col. 2 (4) “Excelsior vs. Pastime,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 149, col. [xx] (5) Peverelly, p. 55 (6) Wright, pp. 31 & 36

		Pastimes. There were fully two thousand people present on Thursday to witness the contest, among them, as usual, a number of the fair sex, who will always find ample accommodation provided for them at all base ball as well as cricket matches. ... The game was well played on both sides, and the result is highly creditable to the Excelsiors, as the Pastimes have shown in their last two matches that they are not to be disposed of by any club without excellent play on the part of their opponents.”)	
18 Aug (Thu)	East Brooklyn Belvidere grounds	Solomon 21 Belvidere 19	(1) “City News and Gossip: Belvidere vs. Solomon,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 196 (19 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Aug (Thu)	Hoboken	Mutual 2 (NY) 37 Jefferson 2 (xxx) 28	(1) “Base Ball: Mutual vs. Jefferson,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2469 (19 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2
18 Aug (Thu)	?	Twilight (South Brooklyn) 22 Washington 21	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Twilight vs. Washington,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 201 (24 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
19 Aug (Fri)	?	Eagle (NY) 12 Gotham (NY) 11	(1) Peverelly, p. 26 (2) Wright, pp. 33 & 34
19 Aug (Fri)	?	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 13 Oakland 13 (TIE – 10 innings)	(1) “Base Ball: Oakland vs. Powhattan,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2474 (25 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (2) “Oakland vs. Powhattan,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 147, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (3) Peverelly, p. 77
20 Aug (Sat)	Harlem	Eckford (Brooklyn) 15 Harlem (NY) 13	(1) Peverelly, p. 73 (2) Wright, pp. 32 & 37
20 Aug	Manhattan grounds at	Champion Jr. (NY) 21	(1) “Base Ball: Champion of New-

(Sat)	Hamilton Square	Enterprise Jr. (Brooklyn) 8 (home-and-home game) (<i>NYT</i> : “The Champions have, from their organization, been looked upon as one of the best junior clubs of New-York; and by their repeated victories, have fairly established their title to that rank. The Enterprise Club is well and favorably known in Brooklyn, and ranks high with the base ball players of that city. It is a <i>protégé</i> of the famous Atlantic Club, whose ground they play and practice upon. The members are excellent players, and fully deserve the name they have earned as an efficient association. ... The afternoon was unusually pleasant, and a large number of spectators, comprising many representatives from the Brooklyn clubs, were upon the square.”)	York, vs. Enterprise of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2471 (22 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2
20 Aug (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Wheat Hill	Constellation 14 Resolute 9 (7 innings, due to darkness) (<i>NYT</i> : “Previous to playing the Constellations were presented with a handsome flag, with the following note: ‘We, the undersigned, take great pleasure in presenting for your acceptance, the flag now waving over your grounds, with the earnest wish that it may never be disgraced.’ Signed by eleven young ladies.”) (<i>BDE</i> : “Only eight innings were played on account of darkness.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Constellation vs. Resolute,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2471 (22 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 201 (24 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 [states Resolute scored 17 runs, including 8 in 8th inning]
20 Aug (Sat)	Independent grounds	Independent 33 Sylvan 32 (return match) (<i>NYT</i> : “witnessed by a large number of spectators”)	(1) “Base Ball: Independent vs. Sylvan,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2473 (24 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 3

20 Aug (Sat)	Index grounds	Index Jr. 61 Sagoyewatha Jr. 9	(1) "Sagoyewatha vs. Index," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 200 (23 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 2
22 Aug (Mon)	Baltic grounds at corner of 81st St. & 2nd Ave.	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 48 Baltic (NY) 10 (<i>NYT</i> : "The Atlantics are now looked upon as the most successful Club of New-York or Brooklyn, they having gone on from one victory to another for a long period. Their first nine are in constant practice, and also enjoy the advantage of having played for a great while together. As is always the case when the Atlantics play, either in New-York or Brooklyn, a large assemblage of votaries of the pastime were present to witness the trial.")	(1) "Base Ball: Baltic, of New-York, vs. Atlantic, of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2473 (24 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 62 (3) Wright, pp. 31 & 38 [both Peverelly and Wright date the game 20 Aug]
22 Aug (Mon)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Excelsior M (South Brooklyn) 41 Knickerbocker M (NY) 37 (Muffin match on the fly)	(1) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 55
22 Aug (Mon)	?	Wild Wave (South Brooklyn) 23 Manhattan (eastern District) 10	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 201 (24 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
25 Aug (Thu)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak 2 (?) 33 Pastime 2 (?) 26 (<i>BDE</i> : "There was a very large attendance of ball players, and others, as spectators of the game, who manifested their approbation of skillful plays by cheering and clapping of hands. There was a large attendance of ladies, who seemed as much interested in the result of the game as did the players themselves.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 203 (26 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
25 Aug (Thu)	?	Free and Easy 52 Dusty 36 (7 innings, owing to the darkness) (<i>BDE</i> : "the Plate Printers in the	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 204 (27 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1

		employ of Johnson, Fry & Co. divided themselves into two sides ...”)	
25? Aug (Fri)	?	Exercise Jr. 1 (?) 32 Albion 2 (?) 26	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 204 (27 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
26 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken	Eckford (Brooklyn) 21 Empire (NY) 8 (return match?)	(1) “Eckford vs. Empire,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 21 (10 Sep 1859), p. 164, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, pp. 30 & 73 [latter page dates it 9 Aug] (3) Wright, pp. 32 & 33 [former page dates it 9 Aug]
26 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 26 Hoboken (Hoboken) 25	(1) “Base Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2474 (25 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 26 (3) Wright, pp. 33 & 35
Prior to 27 Aug	?	Washington Young America	(1) “Washington vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 147, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 27 Aug	?	Oriental Columbia	(1) “Oriental vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 147, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
29 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 27 Mutual (NY) 23 (<i>NYT</i> : “A large number of spectators were upon the ground enjoying the game.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire vs. Mutual,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2479 (31 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 30 (3) Wright, pp. 33 & 35
29 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle 2 (NY) 43 Knickerbocker 2 (NY) 10	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2479 (31 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 1
29 Aug (Mon)	Pioneer grounds	Monmouth Jr. (Hoboken) 47 Pioneer Jr. (Jersey City) 19	(1) “Monmouth, of Hoboken vs. Pioneer, of Jersey City,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 21 (10 Sep 1859), p. 164, col.

			[xx]
29 Aug (Mon)	Bedford Hamilton grounds at the corner of Grand Ave. and Hamilton St.	Oakland 48 Bedford 11	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Bedford vs. Oakland," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 204 (27 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Bedford vs. Oakland," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 209 (2 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
Prior to 31 Aug	?	Enterprise 2 (?) 31 Niagara 2 (?) 7 (8 innings) (<i>BDE</i> : "It is hardly necessary for us to specify any individual player in the enterprise men, so correctly and skillfully did they fulfill their respective positions. ... The Niagaras are a very fair set of players, but they need much more practice. A collation was given by the Enterprise Club at the termination of the game. The ball was presented by Mr. Halley and received by Mr. Woolsey.")	(1) "Sporting: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 207 (31 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 2
31 Aug (Wed)	Hoboken	Putnam (Brooklyn) 38 Hoboken (Hoboken) 8 (6 innings)	(1) "Putnam vs. Hoboken," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 22 (17 Sep 1859), p. 173, col. [xx] (2) Wright, pp. 35 & 38
31 Aug (Wed)	?	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 37 Pacific 22	(1) Peverelly, p. 77
31 Aug (Wed)	Bedford Pastime grounds	Mount Vernon (10 Hose) 52 Grasshopper (17 Engine) 23 (7 innings, owing to the darkness)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 209 (2 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
1 Sep (Thu)	Metropolitan grounds at Hamilton Square	Lexington 24 Metropolitan 12	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Metropolitan," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2481 (2 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3
1 Sep (Thu)	Harlem Mount Morris Square	National (Harlem) 51 Morphy (Jersey City) 27	(1) "Base Ball: National, of Harlem, vs. Morphy, of Jersey

		(8 innings)	City,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2483 (5 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 6
1 Sep (Thu)	?	Crystal 28 Wild Wave 8 (8 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Crystal vs. Wild Wave,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 209 (2 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
2 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 24 Pastime (Brooklyn) 19 (8 innings) <i>(PSOT</i> : “The match ... was won in handsome style by the Eagles. The Pastimes opened the game in the most spirited manner, and for a few innings it appeared as if the Eagles would be defeated. But in their fourth and fifth innings the Eagles rallied in a handsome manner, and soon placed themselves in the advance. Both clubs played well—the Eagles rather better than they have played this season; while the Pastime Club, by their excellent trials with the Atlantic and Excelsiors a short time since, have established their reputation as an effective and expert playing club. (<i>NYC</i> : “the Eagle club [had] the honor of winning the first ball from a senior club of Brooklyn that has been won this season by a New York club.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Eagle, of New York, vs. Pastime, of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2483 (5 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 6 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle, of New York, vs. Pastime, of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 21, col. 1 (3) “Eagle vs. Pastime,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 21 (10 Sep 1859), p. 162, col. [xx] (4) “Eagle vs. Pastime,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 2 (17 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (5) Peverelly, p. 26 (6) Wright, pp. 33 & 36
2 Sep (Fri)	South Brooklyn Vigilant grounds at corner of 9th St. and 3rd Ave.	Vigilant (Brooklyn) 30 Morphy (Brooklyn) 22 (6 innings, owing to the darkness)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Morphy against Vigilant,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 212 (6 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Morphy vs. Vigilant,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 21 (10 Sep 1859), p. 162, col. [xx]
Prior to 3 Sep	?	Putnam Jr. 30 Union Jr. 8	(1) “Sporting: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 210 (3 Sep 1859), p. 2 col. 6

Prior to 3 Sep	?	Expert 27 Liberty 5 (6 innings)	(1) "Sporting: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 210 (3 Sep 1859), p. 2 col. 6
3 Sep (Sat) (post- poned from 27 Aug?)	South Brooklyn Star grounds near Carroll Park <i>or</i> upon the grounds foot of Court St. <i>or</i> grounds near the Penny Bridge (<i>BDE</i> : "on the grounds of the Clubs at Penny Bridge, foot of Court Street, South Brooklyn")	Star (Brooklyn) 17 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 12 (<i>NYT</i> : "The Excelsiors, who are known as one of the best clubs of Brooklyn, were worsted. The Stars are a body of mere youths, compared to the Excelsiors, and have heretofore been considered a junior club; but this season, having an abundance of pluck and confidence in themselves, they have entered the lists boldly and triumphantly against our best senior clubs. ... The contest was witnessed by the usual large number of ladies and gentlemen, who so frequently during the season favor the Excelsior grounds with their presence.") (<i>BDE</i> : "... another laurel was added to the Star's bright wreath. The playing of both clubs for the first seven innings was truly beautiful, especially the fielding, which could not be surpassed, and the score at the close of the seventh innings stood at the remarkable low figures of 7-3. Had the remaining innings been played with the same spirit and skill, it would have been the best score upon record.") (<i>NYC</i> : "Unquestionably, it was the best played game, and the closest and most exciting contest of the season.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 203 (26 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball: Star Club vs. Excelsior," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2483 (5 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 6 (3) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 214 (8 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (4) "Star vs. Excelsior—An Exciting Contest," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 21 (10 Sep 1859), p. 164, col. [xx] (5) Peverelly, p. 56 (6) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
5 Sep (Mon)	Newark, N.J. Washington grounds	Washington Jr. (Newark) 20 Independence Sr. (Somerville) 13	(1) "Washington vs. Independence," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 22 (17 Sep 1859), p. 173, col. [xx]
6 Sep (Tue)	Manhattan grounds at Hamilton Square, 61st	Manhattan 33 Baltic 30	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2483 (5 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 6

	St. & 3rd Ave.	(7 innings) (<i>NYT</i> : “The Manhattan Club has been very fortunate, having lost but few matches since their formation. They always play a steady and equal game, and do not, like many clubs, one day play fairly, and the next very poorly. The Baltic Club, although occupying a fair position as players, have not been very successful this Summer, having been defeated in most of their contests. But, then, it should be remembered that they played with the Atlantic, Excelsior and similar clubs.”)	(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Baltic,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2486 (8 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (3) “Baltic vs. Manhattan,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 2 (17 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
7 Sep (Wed)	Newark, N.J.	Gotham (NY) 21 Newark (Newark) 13	(1) Peverelly, pp. 22 & (2) Wright, p. 34
7 Sep (Wed)	Constellation grounds at Wheat Hill	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 24 Constellation (Williamsburgh) 19 (8 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Constellation vs. Powhatton,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 215 (9 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 77
7 Sep (Wed)	Lexington grounds at 4th Ave. & 65th St.	Lexington 33 Stuyvesant 18 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Stuyvesant,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2487 (9 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3
7 Sep (Wed)	Atlantic grounds	Washington (Mineola) 28 Atlantic (Jamaica) 5	(1) “Base Ball: Washington vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2488 (10 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 5
7 Sep (Wed)	Favorita grounds at 5th Ave. and Bergen St.	Niagara 2 (Brooklyn) 40 Favorita 1 (Brooklyn) 6	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 214 (8 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
8 Sep (Thu)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 22 Atlantic (Brooklyn) 16 (return match) (<i>NYT</i> (2): “This match game came off ... in the presence of some six thousand spectators, many of whom were ladies. The Atlantics were	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2486 (8 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2487 (9 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) “City News and Gossip:

		<p>defeated—the first game they have lost for a period of nearly two years. The Eckford Club have added greatly to their reputation by this victory, as the Atlantics, by their many and repeated victories of both New-York and Brooklyn Clubs, have been deemed almost invincible.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “one of the largest and most respectable assemblages we have ever seen on a ball ground”)</p>	<p>Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 215 (9 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “Eckford vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 22 (17 Sep 1859), p. 173, col. [xx]</p> <p>(5) “Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 2 (17 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, p. 62 & 73</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 31 & 32</p>
8 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at Elysian Fields	<p>Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 24 Eagle (NY) 20 (10 innings)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “It was one of the best and most evenly contested games of the present Summer, and afforded great satisfaction to a very large concourse of spectators.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2486 (8 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior, of Brooklyn, vs. Eagle, of New-York,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2487 (9 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “City News and Gossip: Excelsior, of Brooklyn vs. Eagle, of New York,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 215 (9 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “Excelsior vs. Eagle,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 2 (17 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 54</p> <p>(6) Wright, pp. 31 & 33</p>
8 Sep (Thu)	Exercise grounds at the corner of Fifth Ave. and Dean St.	<p>Exercise 33 Morphy 26 (6 innings)</p>	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 216 (10 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2</p>
8 Sep (Thu)	?	<p>First Nine 45 or 30 Second Nine 19 or 18 (Mechanics Club of South Brooklyn intra-club game)</p>	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 215 (9 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1</p>
8 Sep (Thu)	?	<p>First Nine 38 Second Nine 10 (Vigilant Club intra-club game)</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i>: “While playing W. Morrell was struck with the ball, and at one time it threatened to be serious.”)</p>	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 216 (10 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2</p>

9 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire 2 (NY) 37 Eagle 2 (NY) 27 (8 innings)	(1) "Base Ball: Empire vs. Eagle," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2488 (10 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 5
9 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken	St. Nicholas 2 (?) 39 Ashland 2 (?) 20 (6 innings)	(1) "Base Ball: St. Nicholas vs. Ashland," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2488 (10 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 5
12 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken Knickerbocker grounds	Excelsior M (South Brooklyn) 56 Knickerbocker M (NY) 47 (return muffin match on the fly – 6 innings)	(1) Peverelly, pp. 18-19 & 55
12 Sep (Mon)	Nassau grounds at the corner of Cumberland and Wiloughby streets	Nassau 24 Neptune 14	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 218 (13 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
12 Sep (Mon)	Newark	Newark (Newark) 22 Liberty (New Brunswick) 16	(1) "Sporting News: [B]ase Ball: Liberty, of New-Brunswick, vs. Newark Club," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2492 (15 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 3
13 Sep (Tue)	South Brooklyn <i>or</i> Gowanus Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Star (Brooklyn) 6 Knickerbocker (NY) 3 (fly game – 4 innings, due to rain) (<i>BDE</i> (2): "At about 4 1-4 o'clock a severe rain commenced, which put an effectual veto upon any further play for the afternoon.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 217 (12 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "City News and Gossip: Knickerbocker vs. Star," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 219 (14 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Sporting News: [B]ase Ball: Knickerbocker of New-York, vs. Starr [sic], of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2492 (15 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 3
14 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at Elysian Fields	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 25 Empire (NY) 20 (<i>NYT</i> : "A large number of people were on the ground to witness the trial between these excellent clubs.")	(1) "Sporting News: [B]ase Ball: Excelsior, of Brooklyn, vs. Empire, of New-York," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2492 (15 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 3 (2) "New York vs. Brooklyn— Empire vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 23 (24 Sep 1859), p. 178, col. [xx] (3) "New York vs. Brooklyn," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 3 (24 Sep 1859), p. 37, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET

			SEEN] (4) Peverelly, pp. 30 & 56 (5) Wright, pp. 31 & 34
14 Sep (Wed)	Jamaica Atlantic grounds	Hamilton (Brooklyn) 24 Atlantic (Jamaica) 18	(1) "Base Ball: Atlantics, of Jamaica, vs. Hamiltons, of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2493 (16 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 2 (2) Peverelly, p. 79
15 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 37 Mutual (NY) 25	(1) "Sporting News: [B]ase Ball," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2492 (15 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 3 (2) "Base Ball: Gotham vs. Mutual," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2493 (16 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 2 (3) "Gotham vs. Mutual," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 3 (24 Sep 1859), p. 37, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (4) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 37 (5) Wright, pp. 34 & 35
15 Sep (Thu)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 55 Baltic (NY) 11	(1) "City News and Gossip: Matches to Come," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 220 (15 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Base Ball: Baltic, of New-York, vs. Atlantic of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2496 (20 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, p. 62 (4) Wright, pp. 31 & 38
16 Sep (Fri)	Hiawatha grounds	Hiawatha Exercise (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Matches to Come," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 220 (15 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
16 Sep (Fri)	Brooklyn Contest grounds between 23rd & 24th streets and 3rd & 4th avenues	Contest (Brooklyn) Starlight (Jersey City)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 222 (17 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
16 Sep (Fri)	?	Niagara 2 (xxx) 20 Powhatan 2 (xxx) 14 (7 innings) (<i>NYT</i> : "It rained fast all the time.")	(1) "Base Ball: Powhatan vs. Niagara," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2496 (20 Sep 1859), p. 5, cols. 2-3

19 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken Gotham or Mutual grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 39 Mutual (NY) 20 (8 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Matches to Come," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 220 (15 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Base Ball: Atlantic, of Brooklyn, vs. Mutual, of New- York," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2496 (20 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (3) "Brooklyn Champions vs. the New York Mutuals," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1859 (4) Peverelly, pp. 37 & 62 [former page says Mutuals were winners] (5) Wright, pp. 31 & 35
19 Sep (Mon)	Excelsior grounds at the foot of Court St.	Star (Brooklyn) 38 Hoboken (Hoboken) 4	(1) "Base Ball: Star, of Brooklyn, vs. Hoboken Club," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2496 (20 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (2) "Star vs. Hoboken," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (1 Oct 1859), p. 52, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
19 Sep (Mon)	Bedford Hamilton grounds	Carlton 32 Hamilton 10 (<i>BDE</i> : Carlton was "a newly organized Club.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 225 (21 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
19 Sep (Mon)	Adjuster grounds	Solomon 15 Adjuster 13	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 225 (21 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
20 Sep (Tue)	Monument grounds	Monument 6 Jefferson (NY) 4 (2 innings – game suspended due to rain)	(1) Peverelly, p. 41
20 Sep (Tue)	?	Morphy 29 Vigilant 11	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 227 (23 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
22 Sep (Thu)	Favorita grounds at the corner of 54th Ave. and Pacific St.	Favorita 2 (?) Alert 1 (?) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 225 (21 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
22 Sep (Thu)	?	Excelsior Pastime	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 224 (20

		(scheduled)	Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
23 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken	Eagle (NY) 23 Empire (NY) 8	(1) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 30 (2) Wright, pp. 33 & 34
Prior to 24 Sep	?	Independent Monument	(1) "Independent vs. Monument," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 3 (24 Sep 1859), p. 37, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
24 Sep (Sat)	?	Clinton 10 Alert 8	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 229 (26 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
24 Sep (Sat)	Osceola grounds on Fifth Ave.	Mohawk 11 Contest 9	(1) "City News and Gossip: Mohawk vs. Contest," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 230 (27 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
24 Sep (Sat)	?	Index 36 Ashton 4	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 233 (30 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
24 Sep (Sat)	?	Champion (Jersey City) Unca (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 227 (23 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
26 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken	Star Jr. 33 Knickerbocker (NY) 11 (first and only game between these clubs)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 224 (20 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 [states game was originally scheduled for Friday, 23 Sep] (2) Peverelly, p. 19 (3) Wright, pp. 32 & 37
26 Sep (Mon)	?	Mutual (NY) 31 Hoboken (Hoboken) 19	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, pp. 35 & 38
26 Sep (Mon)	?	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 22 Constellation 10	(1) Peverelly, p. 77
26 Sep (Mon) [post- poned from	?	Favorita 2 (xxx) 17 Alert 1 (xxx) 10	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 230 (27 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1

22 Sep?]			
27 Sep (Tue)	Union grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 39 Union (Morrisania) 5	(1) "City News and Gossip: Matches to Come," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 220 (15 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2 [states game was originally scheduled for Friday, 23 Sep] (2) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 62 (3) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
27 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	Jefferson (NY) 29 Ashland 11 (7 innings)	(1) Peverelly, p. 41
27 Sep (Tue)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak 2 (xxx) 31 Excelsior 2 (xxx) 14	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 233 (30 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
28 Sep (Wed)	Greenpoint	Eckford (Brooklyn) 28 Harlem (NY) 5	(1) "Harlem vs. Eckford," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (8 Oct 1859), p. 70, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) Peverelly, p. 73 (3) Wright, pp. 32 & 37 [former page states Eckford opposed itself]
28 Sep (Wed)	Brooklyn Hamilton grounds at corner of Gates & Grand avenues	Hamilton 22 Atlantic (Jamaica) 19 (return match)	(1) "Base Ball: Atlantics, of Jamaica, vs. Hamiltons, of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2493 (16 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 2 (2) Peverelly, p. 79
28 Sep (Wed)	Elizabeth, N.J. Union grounds	Adriatic (Newark) 16 Live Oak (Orange) 15 (deciding match)	(1) "Adriatic vs. Live Oak," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 26 (15 Oct 1859), p. 204, col. [xx]
29 Sep (Thu)	Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 37 Gotham (NY) 12	(1) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 55 (2) Wright, pp. 31 & 34
29 Sep (Thu)	Lone Star grounds at 5th Ave. and Warren St.	Crystal 20 Lone Star 15	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 230 (27 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Lone Star vs. Cystal," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 237 (5 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1

29 Sep (Thu)	South Brooklyn Esculapian & Olympic grounds at Carroll Park	Olympic (South Brooklyn) 26 Esculapian (South Brooklyn) 18 (return game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 231 (28 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Esculapian vs. Olympic of South Brooklyn," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 234 (1 Oct 1859), p. 2, col. 5
29 Sep (Thu)	Niagara grounds at the corner of Hoyt & Douglass streets	Niagara 2 (?) Powhattan 2 (?) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 231 (28 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
29 Sep (Thu)	Morphy grounds at the corner of Park Ave. & Hamilton St.	Morphy 2 (?) Vigilant 2 (?) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 231 (28 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
30 Sep (Fri)	Bedford Enterprise grounds	Enterprise 30 Oakland 18 (<i>BDE</i> (1): "A match ... for the championship.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 216 (10 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 236 (4 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Enterprise vs. Oakland," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 237 (5 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
30 Sep (Fri)	Morphy grounds	Bedford 30 Liberty 6 (8 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 234 (1 Oct 1859), p. 2, col. 5-6
Prior to 1 Oct	?	Good Intent (New Utrecht) 30 Meitowak (Flatbush) 15	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 234 (1 Oct 1859), p. 2, col. 6
1 Oct (Sat)	South Brooklyn Independent grounds at the corner of Smith & Sackett streets	Esculapian Independent (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 233 (30 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
3 Oct (Mon)	?	Excelsior 34 Clinton 5	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 238 (6 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
3 Oct	New York	Contest (Gowanus) 16	(1) "City News and Gossip: Contest

(Mon)	Champion grounds at the corner of 82nd St. & 2nd Ave.	Starlight (Jersey City) 10 (less than 9 innings) (<i>BDE</i> : “The batting and fielding on both sides was excellent, the Starlights were more inclined to catch balls on the bound than the Contest, while Brocket and others of the Contest, caught some splendid balls on the fly.”)	vs. Starlight,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 238 (6 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
4 Oct (Tue)	?	Eagle (NY) 25 Gotham (NY) 21	(1) Peverelly, p. 26 (2) Wright, pp. 33 & 35
4 Oct (Tue)	Bedford	Enterprise 13 Powhattan (Brooklyn) 11	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 237 (5 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 77
4 Oct (Tue)	Yorkville	Jefferson (NY) 36 Monument 8 (8 innings)	(1) Peverelly, pp. 41 &
4 Oct (Tue)	Newburgh, N.Y.	Union Jr 2 (Newburgh) 38 Liberty 1 (Newburgh?) 37	(1) “Base Ball in Newburgh,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1859
5 Oct (Wed)	Morrisania Union grounds	Union (Morrisania) 19 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 15	(1) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 53 (2) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
5 Oct (Wed)	Harlem	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 24 Harlem (NY) 11	(1) Peverelly, p. 62 (2) Wright, pp. 31 & 37
5 Oct (Wed)	?	Liberty (New Brunswick) 50 Union (Elizabeth) 21	(1) Peverelly, p. 90
5 Oct (Wed)	Esculapian & Olympic grounds at Carroll Hill	Esculapian 2 (?) Olympic 2 (?) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 236 (4 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
6 Oct (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Empire (NY) 20 Pastime (Brooklyn) 13	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 21, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 30 (3) Wright, pp. 34 & 36
6 Oct (Thu)	New Brunswick, N.J.	Liberty (New Brunswick) 23 Newark 17	(1) [untitled], <i>NYC</i> , [?]

6 Oct (Thu)	Coney Island	Good Intent (New Utrecht) Wawayanda (Gravesend) [difficult to read box score]	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 239 (7 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
7 Oct (Fri)	Greenpoint	Eckford (Brooklyn) 51 Hoboken (Hoboken) 13	(1) Peverelly, p. 73 (2) Wright, pp. 32 & 38
7 Oct (Fri)	?	Union (Morrisania) 23 Putnam (Brooklyn) 22	(1) Peverelly, pp. 49 & (2) Wright, pp. 35 & 36
Prior to 8 Oct	?	Star (Brooklyn) Hamilton (Jersey City)	(1) "Star of Brooklyn vs. Hamilton of Jersey City," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (8 Oct 1859), p. 70, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 8 Oct	?	Live Oak Lone Star	(1) "Live Oak vs. Lone Star," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (8 Oct 1859), p. 70, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 8 Oct	?	Champion (NY) Enterprise (Morrisania)	(1) Champion, of New York vs. Enterprise, of Morrisiana," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (8 Oct 1859), p. 70, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 8 Oct	?	Metropolitan Monument	(1) "Metropolitan vs. Monument," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (8 Oct 1859), p. 70, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
8 Oct (Sat)	Star grounds at the Penny Bridge	Atlantic Star (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 239 (7 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
10 Oct (Mon)	?	Mohawk 26 Favorita 5 (5 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 243 (12 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
11 Oct (Tue)	?	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 27 Pacific 4	(1) Peverelly, p. 77
12 Oct (Wed)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 22 Eckford (Brooklyn) 12 (<i>NYC</i> : "This game was the chief talk of the city of Brooklyn, and it	(1) "The Conquering Game," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1859 (2) Peverelly, p. 62 & 73 [latter page dates it 12 Nov]

		was evident from the immense gathering that an extraordinary interest was felt in the deciding game for the local championship.”)	(3) Wright, pp. 31 & 32
12 Oct (Wed)	Greenpoint, L.I.	Social (NY) 49 Waverly 18	(1) Peverelly, p. 44
13 Oct (Thu)	Olympic grounds at Carroll Park	Independent Olympic (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 243 (12 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
14 Oct (Fri)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 15 Mutual (NY) 5 (return match – 6 innings) (<i>NYC</i> : “a smart shower of rain terminated the proceedings”)	(1) “Atlantic vs. Mutual,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 28 (29 Oct 1859), p. 220, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, pp. 37 & 62 (3) Wright, pp. 31 & 35
14 Oct (Fri)	Red House	Empire (NY) 26 Union (Morrisania) 8	(1) Peverelly, pp. 30 & 49 (2) Wright, pp. 34 & 36
14 Oct (Fri)	?	National 21 Constellation 12 (8 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 247 (17 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
15 Oct (Sat)	Sylvan Star grounds	Star Jr. 24 Sylvan Star 13 (6 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Star vs. Sylvan Star,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 248 (18 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Oct (Tue)	Jersey City	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 14 Lone Star 12	(1) Peverelly, p. 77
19 Oct (Wed)	Excelsior or Star grounds at Penny Bridge	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 15 Star (Brooklyn) 12 (first Star defeat of the season) (<i>BDE</i> : “It is thought that several thousand persons were at one time present on the ground. ... From the facilities which the outskirts of our city afford for practicing this fast-becoming national game, our Brooklyn players have become the best in the country. The play yesterday on both sides would have been hard to beat. As the champion	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Match between the Atlantic and Star Clubs,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 250 (20 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Star vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 29 (5 Nov 1859), p. 229, col. [xx] (3) “Atlantic, of Bedford vs. Star, of South Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (29 Oct 1859), p. 116, no. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (4) Peverelly, p. 62 (5) Wright, pp. 31 & 32

		colors are still held by the Atlantic, why should they not give one of the best New York Clubs another chance?")	
20 Oct (Thu)	New Utrecht Benson Ave.	Good Intent (New Utrecht) 29 Wawayanda (Gravesend) 18	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 252 (22 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
20 Oct (Thu)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak 2 (?) 24 Atlantic 2 (?) 11 (return game) (<i>BDE</i> : The game "resulted in the defeat of the Atlantic, who have hitherto been considered invincible, and who have well sustained the reputation, the week previously having defeated the Charter Oaks by a large score.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 252 (22 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Charter Oak vs. Atlantic," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (12 Nov 1859), p. 148, no. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
22 Oct (Sat)	Rahway, N.J.	Union (Elizabeth) 26 Amity (Rahway) 21	(1) "Base Ball at Rahway, N.J.," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Nov 1859
22 Oct (Sat)	Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 19 Putnam (Brooklyn) 17 (6 innings, due to darkness) (<i>NYC</i> : "The day was an exceedingly cold and unpleasant one, and totally unfit for ball play.")	(1) "Putnam vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 30 (12 Nov 1859), p. 237, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 53 (3) Wright, pp. 31 & 35
24 Oct (Mon)	?	Enterprise 19 Oakland 12 (8 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Enterprise vs. Oakland," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 256 (27 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
25 Oct (Tue)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 13 Union (Morrisania) 3 (return match) (<i>NYC</i> : "There were about 2000 persons present")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 256 (27 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Excelsior, of South Brooklyn vs. Union, of Morrisania," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 9 (5 Nov 1859), p. 133, no. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (3) "Union vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 30 (12 Nov 1859), p. 237, col. [xx]

			(4) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 53 (5) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
25 Oct (Tue)	Benson Ave., near the Bath House	Good Intent 2 (New Utrecht) 38 Meitawak 2 (Flatbush) 20	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 257 (28 Oct 1859), p. 2, col. 6
25 Oct (Tue)	?	Albion 9 Favorita 3 (4 innings) (<i>BDE</i> : “The Albions in this match failed to furnish a ball, as was their place, being the challenging club, and the Favoritas had to furnish the ball themselves.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 257 (28 Oct 1859), p. 2, col. 6
28 Oct (Fri)	Orange, N.J.	Liberty (New Brunswick) 25 Live Oak 24	(1) “Liberty vs. Live Oak,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (12 Nov 1859), p. 148, no. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (2) Peverelly, p. 90
29 Oct (Sat)	Bloomfield, N.J.	Excelsior (Bloomfield) 27 Young America (Orange) 11	(1) “Base Ball at Bloomfield, N.J.,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Nov 1859
29 Oct (Sat)	Neosho grounds at Fort Hamilton	Neosho 49 Wywayanda 9 (return game) (<i>BDE</i> : “The game was witnessed by many people assembled from different parts of the county.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Neosho vs. Wywayanda,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 259 (31 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
3 Nov (Thu)	?	Mohawk 2 (?) 19 Starlight 1 (?) 3 (5 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 264 (5 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
4 Nov (Fri)	Charter Oak grounds	Independent 28 Charter Oak 14 (8 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 265 (7 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
4 Nov (Fri)	South Brooklyn Marion grounds at Carroll Park	Morphy 27 Vigilant 18 (home-and-home game)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 265 (7 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
5 Nov (Sat)	?	Mohawk 2 (?) 17 Clinton 1 (?) 10 (5 innings, “on account of the	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 266 (8 Nov 1859), p. 2, col. 5

		members of the Clinton giving up the game at that time.”)	
5 Nov (Sat)	?	Eagle (Flatbush) 24 Excelsior (Fort Hamilton) 19	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 273 (16 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
7 Nov (Mon)	Rahway, N.J.	Liberty (New Brunswick) 26 Newark 18	(1) “Liberty, of New Bruswick vs. Newark,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, no. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (2) Peverelly, p. 90
9 Nov (Wed)	Powhattan grounds at the corner of Fifth Ave. and Warren St.	Enterprise Jr. (Brooklyn) 15 Powhattan Jr. (Brooklyn) 8 (<i>BDE</i> : “A match game of base ball, for the championship of junior clubs.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 266 (8 Nov 1859), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Enterprise vs. Powhattan,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 31 (19 Nov 1859), p. 245, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 77
9 Nov (Wed)	Fort Hamilton	Neosho 19 Good Intent 13 (return game) (<i>BDE</i> : “A very spirited contest, and one which attracted more than ordinary interest, came off between these two clubs ... They had previously played a match which resulted 36 to 8 in favor of the Neosho ...”)	(1) “Good Intent vs. Neosho,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, no. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 272 (15 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
10 Nov (Thu)	Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds	Star (Brooklyn) 19 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 12 (return match - 8 innings) (<i>NYC</i> : The Stars “have a very material element of success in the person of their pitcher Creighton, who unquestionably stands at the head of the list of players in that position. He is not only unequalled in speed and effectiveness as a pitcher, but is also not surpassed as a fielder, being a fine thrower and an excellent catcher.”)	(1) “Star vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 31 (19 Nov 1859), p. 245, col. [xx] (2) “Star vs. Charter Oak,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (3) Wright, pp. 32 & 37 [former page assigns no date; latter dates it 10 Oct]

10 Nov (Thu)	Powhattan grounds	Vigilant 2 (xxx) 14 Morphy 2 (xxx) 11 (home-and-home game, 7 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 270 (12 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
11 Nov (Fri)	Neosho grounds near Fort Hamilton	Neosho (New Utrecht) 40 E Pluribus Unum (Brooklyn) 10 (<i>BDE</i> : "The game became rather dull and uninteresting in consequence of the marked difference between the playing of the two Clubs. There were six innings played on each side, and the E Pluribus Unum had made eight runs on the seventh, two hands being out, when on account of the lateness of the hour, the Umpire called the game.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: E Pluribus Unum vs. Neosho," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 272 (15 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
11 Nov (Fri)	?	Franklin 8 Vernon 6	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Franklin vs. Vernon," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 274 (17 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
12 Nov (Sat)	Hamilton grounds	Uncas 1 (?) 21 Clinton 2 (?) 15 (7 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 275 (18 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
14 Nov (Mon)	Meitowak grounds	Wyandot (Flatlands Neck) 30 Meitowak (Flatbush) 26 (return game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 273 (16 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
16 Nov (Wed)	Adriatic grounds	Vanderbilt (Brooklyn) 15 Adriatic (Brooklyn) 5	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 274 (17 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
24 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Mohawk (South Brooklyn) 23 Contest (South Brooklyn) 15 (return <i>or</i> home-and home match) (<i>BDE</i> : "for the championship of their size")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 286 (2 Dec 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Mohawk vs. Contest," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 34 (10 Dec 1859), p. 267, col. [xx] (3) "Mohawk vs. Contest," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 15 (17 Dec 1859), p. 231, no. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]

24 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Newburgh, N.Y.	Eckford (Brooklyn) 58 Newburgh (Newburgh) 19	(1) "Eckford vs. Newburgh," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 34 (10 Dec 1859), p. 267, col. [xx] (2) "Eckford vs. Newburg," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 14 (10 Dec 1859), p. 214, no. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (3) Peverelly, p. 73 (4) Wright, p. 32
25 Nov (Fri)	Exercise grounds on Fifth Ave.	Light Weight 31 Heavy Weight 18 (7 innings) (Favorita Club intra-club game)	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 281 (26 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
Prior to 10 Dec	?	Hiawatha Exercise	(1) "Hiawatha vs. Exercise," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 14 (10 Dec 1859), p. 214, no. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 10 Dec	?	Excelsior Wayne	(1) "Excelsior vs. Wayne," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 14 (10 Dec 1859), p. 214, no. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
1860			
15 Mar (Thu)	Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds on Sacket near Smith	"Charter Oak" 22 "Baltimore" 18 (<i>NYC</i> : Following Convention of base ball clubs, "the members of the Charter Oak and Excelsior Clubs, of Brooklyn, hastily arranged a match, in order to afford our Baltimore friends an opportunity to witness the style of play we have in this vicinity. ... Sides were chosen on the ground, and several prominent members of the Excelsior, Atlantic, Putnam, Charter Oak, and Esculapian Clubs participated in a well played game ...")	(1) "First Match of the Season," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 50 (31 Mar 1860), p. 396, col. [xx]
30 Mar (Fri)	Vigilant grounds	Messerole' side 24 Morrell's side 18	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 78 (2 Apr

		(6-inning Vigilant Base Ball Club intra-club game)	1860), p. 3, col. 1
7 Apr (Sat)	Powhattan grounds on Fifth Avenue between Warren and Wycoff streets	W. S. Dick's side 36 Gignoux's side 24 (Powhattan Club intra-club game)	(1) "Powhattan Club," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 2 (28 Apr 1860), p. 13, col. [xx]
18 Apr (Wed)	Hoboken	Single 34 Married 13 (7-inning Empire Club intra-club game)	(1) "Empire Club," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 2 (28 Apr 1860), p. 13, col. [xx]
19 Apr (Thu)	Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Leggett's side 21 Whiting's side 3 (6-inning Excelsior Club intra-club game) (<i>NYC</i> : "The Excelsior's contemplate making some decided improvements on their grounds, in the shape of a Club House and stand for the lady visitors. Money appears to be no object in the way of anything the members have in view to promote the interests of the club or the game they so creditably represent.")	(1) "Excelsior Club," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 2 (28 Apr 1860), p. 13, col. [xx]
5 May (Sat)	Washington grounds	Washington (Jersey City) 44 Privateer (Jersey City) 36 (8 innings)	(1) "Base Ball: Wasington [sic] vs. Privateer," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 11 (19 May 1860), p. 3, col. [xx]
16 May (Wed)	Jersey City, N.J. Morphy grounds	Champion (Jersey City) 26 Monmouth (Hoboken) 23	(1) "Monmouth, of Hoboken, vs. Champion, of Jersey City," <i>NYC</i> , [?] May 1860
17 May (Thu)	Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds on Smith Street between Sackett and Degraw streets	Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 12 Excelsior (Brooklyn) 11 (home-and-home match) (<i>BDE</i> : "This match, which for some weeks has crated so general an excitement has at last terminated in the defeat of the Excelsior Club. For the last week or more the friends of the Excelsiors have been betting freely on their 'boys,' the	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 116 (16 May 1860), p. 13, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Excelsior vs. Charter Oak," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 118 (18 May 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Excelsior vs. Charter Oak," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 6 (26 May 1860), p. 43, col. [xx]

		odds even being given at 10 to 5 on the general result, and \$5 even on the number of runs to be made by the Charter Oak, viz: not five runs.” The defeat “augurs very poorly for the club which was to wrest the long worn laurels from the ‘old Atlantics.’ Truly the motto of the Charter Oaks was <i>veni vidi vici</i> . Owing to their being no accommodations for reporters, we could obtain no list of names ...”) (NYC: “a closely contested game of one hour and a quarter duration, it being one of the quickest bound games ever played. ... The attendance of spectators was unusually large, especially for so early a period in the season, There could not have been far from 5000 people on the grounds.”)	(4) Wright, pp. 44 & 46
19 May (Sat)	?	Lone Star (Brooklyn, E.D.) 23 Independent (Greenpoint) 13	(1) “Independent vs. Lone Star,” NYC, vol. 8, no. 7 (2 Jun 1860), col. [xx]
19 May (Sat)	?	Pioneer (Newark) 43 Oraton (Newark) 11	(1) [untitled], NDA, vol. 29, no. 120 (21 May 1860), p. 2 , col. 5
23 May (Wed)	Morrisania	Eckford (Brooklyn) 22 Union (Morrisania) 19 (NYC: “comments from out side parties will always be made, as those who are <i>pecuniarily</i> interested in the result of the game will be either exultant or condemnatory in their comments, according as their interests are affected by the decisions. Indeed, these outside parties, these excrescences of ball matches, like the runners of the fire department, are generally the very persons that create all the trouble and ill feeling that ever occurs on these occasions,”)	(1) “Eckford of Brooklyn vs. Union of Morrisania,” NYC, vol. 8, no. 7 (2 Jun 1860), p. 51, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 73 [latter page dates game 23 Apr] (3) Wright, pp. 44 & 49

Prior to 25 May	Excelsior grounds	Vigilant 34 Independent (South Brooklyn) 20	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 124 (25 May 1860), p. 3, col. 1
25 May (Fri)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 30 Star (Brooklyn) 11 (return match) (<i>BDE</i> : "It is now claimed for the Atlantics that they are the champion club of Brooklyn as they have never been beaten in a series of home and home matches since their organization.—Doubtless this title will soon be contested by some one of our crack clubs.") (<i>NYC</i> : "Fully six thousand people were assembled....")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 125 (26 May 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Atlantic vs. Star," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 8 (9 Jun 1860), p. 61, [col. [xx]] (3) Peverelly, p. 63 (4) Wright, pp. 45 & 51
26 May (Sat)	?	Oraton (Newark) 36 Ringgold 10	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 126 (28 May 1860), p. 2, col. 5
28 May (Mon)	Putnam grounds	Benecia Boy 19 Wild Wave 9	(1) "Benecia Boy vs. Wild Wave," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 8 (9 Jun 1860), p. 61, [col. [xx]]
30 May (Wed)	Excelsior grounds	Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 12 Independent (Brooklyn) 4 (<i>BDE</i> : "The game was the shortest bound game ever played, occupying only one hour and fifty minutes." (<i>NYC</i> : "The game occupied but one hour and fifty minutes, and was the shortest bound game on record.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Charter Oak vs. Independent," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 129 (31 May 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Charter Oak vs. Independent," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 8 (9 Jun 1860), p. 61, [col. [xx]] (3) Wright, p. 46
1 Jun (Fri)	Coney Island "large and splendid [Wawayanda] ground"	Wawayanda (Gravesend) 15 Minawax or Minnewax (Flatbush) 7	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 131 (2 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2
2 Jun (Sat)	?	Oraton (Newark) 50 Pacific (Newark) 7	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 132 (4 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6
4 Jun (Mon)	Eureka grounds	Hamilton (Jersey City) 35 Eureka (Newark) 18	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 133 (5 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 5
5 Jun	Newark	Single 24	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 133

(Tue)	Corner of Court & High streets	Married 9 (Newark BBC intraclub game – 7 innings) (<i>NDA</i> : “The game was interrupted by the rain, which placed the ground in bad condition, and neither side played up to the average.”)	(5 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5 (2) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 137 (9 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5
6 Jun (Wed)	Clinton grounds	Clinton 14 Erie 12 (5 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 137 (9 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1
6 Jun (Wed) (Mears Coll. dates it May)	Hamilton Square	Friendship 33 Niagara 23	(1) “Niagara vs. Friendship,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 9 (16 Jun 1860), p. 67, col. [xx]
8 Jun (Fri)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 15 Union (Morrisania) 4 (return match – 5 innings) (<i>BDE</i> : “Only five innings on each side were played, as the tornado of dust that came up about 4 o’clock interrupted the proceedings, and the rain that followed shortly afterward, put a stop to the play. About 4,000 people were collected on the grounds, and quite a bevy of the fair ladies of this city occupied the seats the Atlantics had gallantly provided for them. Admirable order was kept on the ground by the members of the Club, and but for the weather everything would have passed off pleasantly.”) (<i>NYC</i> : called on account of “sudden storm of wind, dust, and rain” ... Nearly 5,000 people were present.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Atlantic of Brooklyn vs. Union of Morrisania,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 137 (9 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Atlantic vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 10 (23 Jun 1860), p. 76, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 63 (4) Wright, pp. 45 & 49
9 Jun (Sat)	On the corner of Oxford St. and Lafayette Ave.	Lafayette 23 Oneida 6 (5 innings) (<i>BDE</i> : “The Lafayette Club [is]	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 138 (11 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1

		composed of pupils of Winslow’s Institute. ... Both clubs are young in organization, this being the first appearance of the Lafayette in the field. ... After a play of five innings, the Oneida hoisted the flag of truce and owned themselves vanquished.”	
9 Jun (Sat)	Hoboken	Juniata 2 (?) 34 Tuscarora 1 (?) 19	(1) “Juniata vs. Tuscarora,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 10 (23 Jun 1860), p. 76, col. [xx]
9 Jun (Sat)	?	Pioneer 42 Niagara 5	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 138 (11 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5
11 Jun (Mon)	Eureka grounds on Railroad Ave., a short distance below the Chestnut St. railroad depot	Liberty (New Brunswick) Eureka (Newark) (postponed)	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 137 (9 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5 (2) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 138 (11 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5
11? Jun	Rahway, N.J.	Liberty (New Brunswick) 19 Amity (Rahway) 14	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 139 (12 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5
12 Jun (Tue)	Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 27 Star (Brooklyn) 3 (<i>BDE</i> : “The overwhelming defeat was altogether unexpected. The Charter Oak are now, ‘If not first, on the very first line.’ “) (<i>NYC</i> : “About 3000 people were present, ...”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 140 (13 Jun 1860), p. 13, col. 1 (2) “Star vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 9 (16 Jun 1860), p. 69, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (3) “Star and Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 10 (23 Jun 1860), p. 76, col. [xx] (4) Wright, pp. 46 & 51
13 Jun (Wed)	East New York Putnam grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 36 Putnam (Brooklyn) 29 (8 innings, due to darkness) (<i>BDE</i> : “This match was played ... before a large concourse of people, numbering, perhaps, two thousand. ... We cannot close our remarks without commenting upon the betting, which of late has characterized this game.	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Eckford and Putnam,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 141 (14 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Eckford vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 10 (23 Jun 1860), p. 76, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 73 (4) Wright, pp. 44 & 48

		Gentlemen loudly offering their money on their favorite club; if this is allowed to go on, it will destroy the interest in the game, and throw it entirely in the hands of betting men. We hope this may be remedied by expulsion of any member of a club who thus participates.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “A very large attendance of spectators was on the grounds, numbering at least six thousand,”)	
13 Jun (Wed)	?	Clinton 20 Erie 8 (return match – 5 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 142 (15 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2
14 Jun (Thu)	Williamsburgh Continental grounds at Wheat Hill	Harlem (NY) 35 Continental (Brooklyn) 13 (<i>BDE</i> : “About one thousand persons were spectators to this game ..., and for the first time in a long while the ball was won by New York.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “a notable occurrence for a New York club to win a ball from a Brooklyn one”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 142 (15 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Continental vs. Harlem,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2726 (13 Jun 1860), p. 5, col. 2 (3) “Continental vs. Harlem,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 11 (30 Jun 1860), p. 85, col. [xx]
14 Jun (Thu)	Manhattan Club grounds	Free Academy 19 University 4 (<i>NYT</i> : “Two picked nines from these institutions met yesterday ... to determine the question of superiority.”)	(1) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Free Academy vs. University,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2726 (13 Jun 1860), p. 5, col. 2
15 Jun (Fri)	?	Newark Jr. (Newark) 33 Young America (Orange) 23	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 143 (16 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 [YA = 22 runs] (2) “Newark, Junior, vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 11 (30 Jun 1860), p. 85, col. [xx]
Prior to 16 Jun	?	Mystic 16 Active 2 (5 innings)	(1) “New York City News: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 143 (16 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2

Prior to 16 Jun	?	Union Juniata	(1) "Union vs. Juniata," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 9 (16 Jun 1860), p. 69, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 16 Jun	?	Rose Hill Social	(1) "Rose Hill vs. Social," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 9 (16 Jun 1860), p. 69, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
16 Jun (Sat)	Hamilton Square	Manhattan (NY) 11 Champion 10 (<i>NYT</i> : "One of the closest and most spirited matches of the season was played between the above clubs The small totals show that the fielding was superior to the batting, and in no single innings was there sufficient 'let up' in the former to permit many runs to be scored.")	(1) "Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Champion," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2729 (19 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6
16 Jun (Sat)	Hamilton Square	Unca Jr. 2 (xxx) 33 Gazelle 1 (xxx) 11	(1) "Uncas vs. Gazelle," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 11 (30 Jun 1860), p. 85, col. [xx]
16 Jun (Sat)	Erie grounds	Clifton 20 Erie 7	(1) "City News and Gossip: Clifton vs. Erie," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 144 (18 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1
17 Jun (Sun?)	Red House	Baltic 25 Social (NY) 21	(1) Peverelly, p. 4
19 Jun (Tue)	Mohawk grounds	Clifton 25 Willow 17	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Clifton vs. Erie," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 148 (22 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1
21 Jun (Thu)	Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 36 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 9 (return match) (<i>BDE</i> : Game was played "in the presence of some two thousand persons. The Excelsiors were out in full force and played their very best game. ... The Charter Oaks did not come up to their usual style of playing and were consequently	(1) "City News and Gossip: Excelsior vs. Charter Oak," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 148 (22 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Excelsior," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2732 (22 Jun 1860), p. 5, col. 3 (3) "Excelsior vs. Charter Oak," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 11 (30 Jun 1860),

		compelled to chronicle their first defeat of the season.”) (<i>NYT</i> : “The fly game is becoming more and more popular, as is shown by the increasing number of matches that are played in this manner. An interesting fly game took place ... between the above Clubs.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “the game being played on the fly, ..., the Excelsiors were of course victorious”)	p. 83, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 51 (3) Wright, pp. 44 & 46
21 Jun (Thu)	Oneota grounds at 5th Ave and Dean St.	Oneota 38 Grasshopper 26	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Oneota vs. Grasshopper,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 149 (23 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1
21 Jun (Thu)	Raritan, N.J.	Enterprise (Rahway) 21 Lafayette (Raritan) 20	(1) “Enterprise vs. Lafayette,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 92, col. [xx]
23 Jun (Sat)	Long Island Oriental grounds on Flushing Ave.	Zephyr (Greenpoint) 21 Eckford (Hamilton Square) 6	(1) “Eckford vs. Zephyr,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 92, col. [xx]
23 Jun (Sat)	?	Newark Jr. (Newark) 25 Osceola 20	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 150 (25 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6
23 Jun (Sat)	?	Niagara 24 Hudson 19	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 150 (25 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6
25 Jun (Mon)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 30 Continental (Brooklyn) 15 (<i>NYT</i> : “The spectators encroached too much on the limits of the game to make the play entirely satisfactory to all parties, especially as it was the means of putting out Bergen, when he would otherwise have completed the run. The proportion of doubtful points was unusually large, and, with one exception, were decided against the	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Continental,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2736 (27 Jun 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) Peverelly, p. 73 (3) Wright, p. 44

		Continental, which made them dissatisfied with the result. ... Nearly two thousand spectators were on the ground.”)	
25 Jun (Mon)	Port Richmond, S.I. Wild Rover grounds	Benicia Boy (Brooklyn, E.D.) 43 Wild Rover (Port Richmond) 8	(1) “Benicia Boy, of Brooklyn, E.D., vs. Wild Rover, of Port Richmond, S.I.,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 92, col. [xx]
25 Jun (Mon)	?	Liberty (New Brunswick) 23 Amity (Rahway) 17	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 153 (28 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 5
26 Jun (Tue)	Stuyvesant grounds at 63rd St. and Third Ave.	Eagle (NY) 26 Union (Morrisiana) 15 (<i>NYT</i> : “There were very few instances of really fine play either in the field or at the bat.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle of New-York vs. Union of Morrisania,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2736 (27 Jun 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) Peverelly, pp. 27 & 49 [former page = 12 Jun; latter page = 26 Jun] (3) Wright, pp. 47 & 49 [former page = 12 Jun; latter page = 26 Jun]
26 Jun (Tue)	Newark Newark BBC grounds near the corner of Court and High streets <i>or</i> Corner of West and Mercer streets	Gotham (NY) 26 Newark (Newark) 15 (home-and-home game [match commenced last season]) (<i>NDA</i> (2): “This being the conquering game—two others having been played between the parties, each winning one—much interest was manifested in it, and a large crowd of spectators, including ladies, was present. The game was well contested on both sides [<i>sic</i>], though the Newark club did not hardly play yep to their average.”) (<i>NDA</i> (3): “At the conclusion of the game, bouquets were presented to the players in each nine who had made the most runs.”)	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 150 (25 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 152 (27 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (3) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 153 (28 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (4) Peverelly, p. 22 (5) Wright, p. 46
27 Jun (Wed)	Red House	Baltic (NY) 25 Social 21 (<i>NYT</i> : “... some very good play was shown on both sides, the	(1) “Base Ball: Baltic vs. Social,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2737 (28 Jun 1860), p. 1, col. 4

		batting beat the fielding, the short comings of which must be attributed to the warm weather.” ... A large number of ladies were present at the match.”)	
27 Jun (Wed)	Hamilton Square	Niagara Jr. 42 Friendship Jr. 12	(1) “Friendship vs. Niagara,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 92, col. [xx]
27 Jun (Wed)	Hoboken	Empire 2 (NY) 50 Newark 2 (Newark) 38 (return game) (<i>NDA</i> (2): The game was played “in the presence of a large crowd of spectators, including many from this city.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 152 (27 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 153 (28 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 5
28 Jun (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 16 Star (Brooklyn) 5 (<i>BDE</i> : “Owing to the arrival of the Great Eastern the number present yesterday was very small, not numbering probably over 500. The game was a very good one, showing very good play on the part of both clubs. The Excelsiors batted well, but not so “wicked” as on the Charter Oak match. ... The game was marked by the usual gentlemanly conduct shown on all occasions by these Clubs.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “The attendance of spectators was very numerous, considering that the arrival of the Great Eastern was such a counter attraction. The steamer came in sight during the game, and for a time stopped the proceedings, as a fine view was had from the grounds as she proceeded up the bay.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Excelsior vs. Star,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 154 (29 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Star vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 92, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 56 (4) Wright, pp. 44 & 51
28 Jun (Thu)	Amity grounds	Amity (Rahway) 40 Harmony (Brooklyn) 11 (<i>NDA</i> : “After the game the clubs sat down to a sumptuous collation	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 157 (3 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5

		spread by the Amity in Atkinson Hall, all the luxuries of the season being on the table.”)	
28 Jun (Thu)	Hoboken	Jefferson (NY) 30 Lexington 21	(1) Peverelly, p. 41
28 Jun (Thu)	Hamilton Square	Latin 29 French 27 (7 innings) (<i>NYT</i> : “A return match between the picked nines of these two divisions of the Introductory Class ... ended in a reversal of the previous result.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Free Academy—French vs. Latin,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2739 (30 Jun 1860), p. 8, col. 4
29 Jun (Fri)	Brooklyn Putnam grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 14 Putnam (Brooklyn) 11 (<i>BDE</i> : “This was the match of the season, and was generally well played. The Atlantics were rendered rather weak by the lameness of their two most important men, The Putnams never played a better game, while the Atlantics were far below their proverbial style of play. ... Quite a goodly number was present, say 1,500, and much interest was manifested. The Putnams kept the ground in better order than on the last match, and the cheering of their friends was suppressed. The Putnams bore their defeat gallantly, and after the game was over, the crowd rushed for home. This is the second game of the season for the Putnams, and scores defeat No. 2.”) (<i>NYT</i> : “A very close and exciting game was played by the above Clubs ..., and after a brilliant display of fielding on both sides victory once more sided with the Atlantics. Very few misses were made on either side, and a little more steadiness in throwing and a	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Atlantic vs. Putnam,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 155 (30 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Putnam—The Atlantics Still Champions,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2739 (30 Jun 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (3) “Atlantic vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 13 (14 Jul 1860), p. 101, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 63 (5) Wright, pp. 45 & 48

		<p>little lower batting would have left nothing more to be desired. A few incorrect decisions of the umpire turned the game in favor of the Atlantics, the objectionable the other way happening to have no effect on the number of runs. So many changes were made on the Atlantic side that it was very hard to keep track of the fielders. ... Between two and three thousand spectators were present.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “the occasion drew forth a large assemblage of spectators ... notwithstanding the oppressive heat of the weather, early in the day, and the counter attraction of another good match, which took place on the grounds of the Charter Oak Club the same afternoon.”)</p> <p>(<i>Peverelly</i>: “Return game not played, on account of the disbandment of the Putnams.”)</p>	
29 Jun (Fri)	Charter Oak grounds, bounded by Degraw, Sackett, Smith, and Hoyt streets	<p>Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 16 Manhattan (NY) 12</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i>: “A small number only were present owing to the match at East New York. The playing of the Clubs was fair, once in a while a bright play being made. The Charter Oaks saved the reputation of Brooklyn by keeping the ball.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “The Manhattan Club was defeated, for the second time in some 19 matches. ... [In the 9th inning] the setting sun came out from behind the houses full in the eyes of the Manhattan’s catcher, the result being 5 runs and a victory for Charter Oak. ... After the match a collation was provided by the victors, at which Mr. Herrick presented the ball for the Mannhattans with a few good-humored remarks, which were</p>	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Manhattan vs. Charter Oak,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 155 (30 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2739 (30 Jun 1860), p. 8, col. 4</p>

		appropriately responded to by Mr. Piper for the Charter Oaks.”)	
29 Jun (Fri)	Eureka grounds on Railroad Ave.	Harlem (NY) 21 Eureka (Newark) 14	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 153 (28 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 155 (30 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Eureka,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (14 Jul 1860), p. [xx], col. 3
Prior to 30 Jun	?	Mohwak Union	(1) “Mohawk vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 11 (30 Jun 1860), p. 85, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
30 Jun (Sat)	?	Pacific 15 Niagara 7	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 156 (2 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 [barely readable on microfilm, illegible in print]
2 Jul (Mon)	Adriatic grounds at the corner of High & Court streets	Eagle (NY) 18 Adriatic (Newark) 15	(1) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 155 (30 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 157 (3 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle of New York vs. Adriatic,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (14 Jul 1860), p. [xx], col. 3 (4) Peverelly, p. 27 (5) Wright, p. 47
2 Jul (Mon)	Baltic grounds at the corner of 86th St. and 2nd Ave.	Baltic (NY) 27 Newark (Newark) 12	(1) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 155 (30 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 157 (3 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5
2 Jul (Mon)	?	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 35 Oakland 10	(1) Peverelly, p. 77
2 Jul (Mon)	?	Hamilton (Jersey City) 29 Liberty (New Brunswick) 24 (<i>NYT</i> : “A prettier and more friendly	(1) “Base Ball: Liberty, of New-Brunswick, vs. Hamilton, of Jersey City,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2741 (3 Jul

		game has not been played outside the United States in some time. At a collation given by the Hamiltons to their guests from New Brunswick, much friendly good feeling was displayed by both parties. The ball was presented by Mr. Van Nest, Liberty, and received by Mr. Coursen, Hamilton, and complimentary speeches were made on both sides and cheers exchanged. The Liberty Club has been beaten once before by the Atlantics, and consider themselves still a No. 1 among the Jersey Blues, and equal to a considerable number of our New-York Clubs.”)	1860), p. 5, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hamilton vs. Liberty,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (14 Jul 1860), p. [xx], col. 3
4 Jul (Wed)	Mattano grounds	Oneota 35 Mattano 33	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Mattano vs. Oneota,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 159 (6 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1
4 Jul (Wed)	Olympic grounds	Nelson 25 American Star 21	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 160 (7 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2
4 Jul (Wed)	?	Restless Jr Gotham Jr. (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Restless vs. Gotham,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 150 (25 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1
4 Jul (Wed)	?	Passaic (Belleville, N.J.) 35 Juniata (NY) 7 (5 innings) (<i>NDA</i> : “At the conclusion of the fifth innings the umpire concluded the match, as it was getting late in the afternoon.”)	(1) “Cricket,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 160 (7 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5
4 Jul (Wed)	Brooklyn BBC grounds on Bedford Avenue between Hewes St. and Flushing Ave., E.D.	Married Single (scheduled – Brooklyn BBC intra-club game)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 157 (3 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1
6 Jul	Hoboken	Eagle (NY) 24	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

(Fri)	Elysian Fields	Mutual (NY) 10 (<i>NYT</i> : “The ‘skyscrapers’ of the Mutuals, and the ‘let-up’ in their fielding at the latter part of the game, spoiled what would have been one of the best contested games of the season, and deprived them of all the chance they had of victory.”)	Eagle vs. Mutual,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2744 (7 Jul 1860), p. 5, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle vs. Mutual,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (14 Jul 1860), p. [xx], col. 3 (3) Peverelly, pp. 27 & 37 [latter page: Eagle: 18 runs] (4) Wright, pp. 47 & 51 [latter page: Eagle 18 runs]
Prior to 7 Jul	?	Excelsior Putnam	(1) “Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 93, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 7 Jul	?	Beaverwyck Mohawk	(1) “Beaverwyck vs. Mohawk,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 92, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
7 Jul (Sat)	?	America (South Brooklyn) 24 Twilight (South Brooklyn) 21 (<i>BDE</i> : The teams “played a fly game. ...As they were even on the ninth inning, they have to play another inning.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 161 (9 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1
9 Jul (Mon)	South Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds	Putnam (Brooklyn) 26 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 8 (<i>BDE</i> : “An easy victory for the ‘Puts.’ The playing on the part of the Charter Oak boys [was] loose and wild, and the batting only middling ...”) (<i>NYT</i> : “There were between fifteen hundred and two thousand spectators surrounding the grounds, in some instances impeding both the ball and the fielders.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “The day was very warm, and the grounds being in the city and there being but little shade, the number of spectators were not so great as usual. The Charter Oak grounds are not suitable for playing matches, being altogether too	(1) “City News and Gossip: Putnam vs. Charter Oak,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 162 (10 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Putnam,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2746 (10 Jul 1860), p. 8, cols. 4-5 (3) “Putnam vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 14 (21 Jul 1860), p. 108, col. [xx] (4) Wright, pp. 46 & 48

		narrow, a ball hit to right or left field going in among the crowd who congregate on the sidewalks.”)	
10 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Eagle grounds at Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 18 Gotham (NY) 18 (TIE – 9 innings, called due to darkness) (<i>NYC</i> : “A large crowd of spectators were present, and great interest was manifested in the result of the contest. ... [The game ended], amidst considerable applause and excitement, and some very hard feelings, too, we regret to say, the latter being caused by the interference and actions of parties who bet had [sic] heavily on the result, among whom were alike players and others who are prohibited from betting by the rules of the game. ... Now, we respectfully ask ball players whether the rules are to be adhered to, to the letter, or violated with impunity, as they were on the occasion of this match? ... The heavy betting by outsiders on the result of ball matches is sufficiently injurious to the interests of the game without adding the still worse custom of allowing parties playing in matches to indulge in it, especially when there are rules expressly prohibiting it. The result of the breach of sec. 30 of the rules on this match, was a most unfriendly contest; and but for the prudence of the umpire, on closing the game as he did, a general disturbance, and, perhaps, a series of fights would have ensued. We trust the good sense of the majority will lead them at once to put a stop to any more infringements of such important rules.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Eagle vs. Gotham—First Nine,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2747 (11 Jul 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (2) “Eagle vs. Gotham,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 14 (21 Jul 1860), p. 108, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 27 (4) Wright, pp. 46 & 47

10 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at Elysian Fields	Gotham 2 (NY) 46 Eagle 2 (NY) 10 (<i>NYT</i> : Game played during the progress of the game between the first nines of these clubs.)	(1) “Base Ball: Gotham vs. Eagle— Second Nines,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2747 (11 Jul 1860), p. 8, col. 5
11 Jul (Wed)	Greenpoint	Eckford (Brooklyn) 19 Star (Brooklyn) 6	(1) Peverelly, p. 73 (2) Wright, pp. 44 & 51
11 Jul (Wed)	?	Baltic (Belleville, N.J.) Waverly (Hoboken) (scheduled)	(1) “Cricket,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 160 (7 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5
11 Jul (Wed)	Newburgh, N.Y.	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 59 Hudson River 14 (part of Excelsior tour) (<i>PSOT</i> : “The Excelsiors arrived home early on Thursday morning. The games they have played have been a succession of victories; although they have played nearly all of the Clubs who enjoy any great reputation outside of New York and Brooklyn. The Excelsiors have been most courteously and favorably received wherever they have made a ‘halt,’ and in their private and “professional” capacity, have reflected great credit upon that portion of the State from whence they hail.”) (Peverelly: “The Excelsiors were received by Mr. Miller and associates, and conducted to the Orange Hotel.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excursion of a Brooklyn Club,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2749 (13 Jul 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Hudson River Club vs. Excelsior of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (17 Jul 1860), p. 325, col. 2 (3) “Base Ball in Newburgh: Excelsior vs. Hudson River,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 14 (21 Jul 1860), p. 108, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 58 (5) Wright, p. 44
12 Jul (Thu)	Hamilton Square	Seneca 30 Osceola 22	(1) “Osceola vs. Seneca,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 14 (21 Jul 1860), p. 107, col. [xx]
12 Jul (Thu)	Fifth Avenue	Exercise (Brooklyn) 32 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 11 (8 innings) (<i>NYC</i> : “The Hamilton’s were rather	(1) “Hamilton vs. Exercise,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 14 (21 Jul 1860), p. 108, col. [xx]

		short handed, not only beginning the game with eight players, but also having to put on two or three second nine men in place of their regular players who were absent. ... The game was played in a spirit of manly courtesy and gentlemanly conduct that was highly creditable to both clubs. The contrary course of conduct has so frequently marked leading contests this season, that it is quite a treat to see a game played in the friendly manner in which this was.”)	
12 Jul (Thu)	?	Concord Jr. (Bedford) 36 Union Jr. (Bedford) 29	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 166 (14 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1
Prior to 14 Jul	?	National Olympic	(1) “National vs. Olympic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 13 (14 Jul 1860), p. 101, col. [xx]
14 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 33 Eagle (NY) 14	(1) “Base Ball: Eagle vs. Empire,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2751 (16 Jul 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (2) Peverelly, p. 27 (3) Wright, pp. 47 & 49
14 Jul (Sat)	Wheat Hill Constellation grounds	Constellation 22 National 18	(1) “City News and Gossip: Constellation vs. National,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 167 (16 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2
16 Jul (Mon)	Bedford Enterprise grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 38 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 20 (<i>BDE</i> (2): “The first game between thee clubs ... resulting, of course, in a victory for the Atlantics. The [Enterprise] ‘Boys’ played well, and reflected great credit upon their skill. ... The boys are on a high march of success, and are bound to make their mark. They soon play the Atlantics again. On the 25th they play the Eckford Club, when	(1) “City News and Gossip: Atlantics vs. Enterprise,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 166 (14 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Enterprise vs. Atlantic,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 168 (17 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (3) “Enterprise vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 15 (28 Jul 1860), p. 116, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 63

		<p>we expect some fine playing. They have challenged and will play the Charter Oak, Putnam, Gotham and Champion Clubs, some of whom, we venture to say, they will beat.”) (NYC: “The Enterprise and Star were the leading junior organizations up to 1859, when both entered the National Association. Last season the Stars took a decided lead, being much stronger than the Enterprise; but this season, judging from the play of the respective clubs thus far, we are inclined to award the palm to the Enterprise club We allude to these two clubs especially, as they have been rivals since their organization, the Enterprise club practicing on the same grounds as the Atlantics, and the Stars, up to this season, on that of the Excelsiors, both the Atlantics and Excelsiors being at times recruited from these junior clubs. ... It would seem that the Atlantics play only when occasion demands, and they generally show their marked efficiency as ball players the best when they are in a tight place. ... The storm on Monday interfered with the play for an hour, but the game was resumed and finished. Quite an assemblage of spectators was present,”)</p>	(5) Wright, pp. 45 & 50
17 Jul (Tue)	Brooklyn, E.D. Putnam grounds	<p>Putnam (Brooklyn, E.D.) 18 Union (Morrisania) 12 (BDE: “This great match took place yesterday. A very large number were present, and the playing was generally good. The first inning won the game for the Putnam, making seven runs by very loose fielding on the part of the Union, and had the playing been as it</p>	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Putnam vs. Union,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 169 (18 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball: Union, of Morrisania, vs. Putnam, of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2754 (19 Jul 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (3) “Union vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 15 (28 Jul 1860), p. 116, col. [xx]</p>

		<p>should have been the game would have resulted in a 'tie'.")</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: "About a thousand people assembled ... to witness a spirited contest between the above Clubs, and their expectations were not disappointed, for, omitting the first innings, it was one of the closest games of the season.")</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: "At the close of the game the parties were all taken to the handsome club rooms of Theal's in Williamsburgh, and were there treated in the most hospitable manner by the Putnams. An hour's social intercourse was had, after the disposal of the good thigs set before them, and songs and sentiments ruled for the remainder of the evening, the 'Press' being highly complimented.")</p>	<p>(4) Peverelly, p. 49</p> <p>(5) Wright, pp. 48 & 49</p>
17 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 25 Mutual (NY) 25 (TIE)	<p>(1) ? (Mears Collection, p. 32A)</p> <p>(2) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 37</p> <p>(3) Wright, pp. 46 & 51</p>
17 Jul (Tue)	South Brooklyn Olympic grounds at Carroll Park on Smith St.	Olympic 40 Marion 16 (<i>BDE</i> (1): "We expect to see a large attendance at this match.") (<i>BDE</i> (2): "Perhaps some two hundred were present. ... Some very heavy balls were struck and the general playing was good.")	<p>(1) "City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph]," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 167 (16 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(2) "City News and Gossip: Olympic vs. Marion," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 169 (18 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(3) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Marion vs. Olympic," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 170 (19 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2</p>
19 Jul (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at the foot of Court St.	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 23 Atlantic (Brooklyn) 4 (<i>BDE</i> (1): "This match will create unusual interest, as it will decide which Club is entitled to the distinction of being perhaps the 'first nine in America.'") (<i>BDE</i> (2): "The approaching	<p>(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—The Excelsiors," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 165 (13 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Atlantic vs. Excelsior—Grand Match of the Season," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 167 (16 Jul 1860), p. 3,</p>

contest between these crack clubs of Brooklyn—and that is as good as saying the crack clubs of the States—excites the utmost interest in the ball playing community, and we expect to see collected on the occasion one of the largest assemblages ever seen on a ball ground. ... The Excelsiors will have a large police force in attendance, and perfect order will be preserved and a clear field kept. The club houses, from which a fine view of the game can be had, have been preserved for lady visitors, and every accommodation will be afforded for all of them who may grace the scene with their ever-welcome presence, and it will be a sight well worth the witnessing. ... The Atlantics now wear the “belt,” and this contest will be a regular battle for the championship; for if the Excelsiors fail to defeat the champions this time, it is pretty certain no other Club is going to do it this season. Those interested in base ball playing in other cities will be here in large numbers.”)

(*BDE* (3) & *SOT*: “This long-talked of match came off yesterday There were probably seven or eight thousand persons present during the game, including all the prominent Base Ball players in this vicinity. Heretofore the Atlantics have been acknowledged the champion club of Brooklyn, yesterday however the Excelsiors beat them badly. From the play of the latter club on several recent occasions this was not unexpected, but much disappointment was felt in the complete one sidedness of the game. ... For a month or more the Base Ball public has been alive

col. 2
 (3) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Excelsiors vs. Atlantic,” *BDE*, vol. 19, no. 171 (20 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1
 (4) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Atlantic—The Excelsiors Victorious—The Champion Club Beaten,” *NYT*, vol. 9, no. 2755 (20 Jul 1860), p. 8, cols. 4-5
 (5) “Excelsior vs. Atlantic: The Match for the Championship,” *NYC*, vol. 8, no. 14 (21 Jul 1860), p. 108, col. [xx]
 (6) “Base Ball—Excelsior vs. Atlantic,” *SOT*, vol. 30, no. 25 (28 Jul 1860), p. 304, col. 1
 (7) “Grand Match of the Season: Excelsior vs. Atlantic,” *NYC*, vol. 8, no. 15 (28 Jul 1860), p. 116, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
 (8) Peverelly, pp. 55 & 63
 (9) Wright, pp. 44 & 45

with interest concerning this great match. At an early hour the crowd commenced congregating, and when the game commenced there could not have been less than five or six thousand persons present. The greatest excitement prevailed, and betting stood 10 to 8 on the Atlantic Club. The Atlantics were not up to their usual play in any one point, missing balls on the fly and bound, overthrowing and misbatting. The result of the game was an entire disappointment to the large crowd in attendance, judging from their moving away like a solemn funeral procession after the game was over. We have seen the Atlantics in almost every principal game which they have experienced for some years, and we do assert, without any fear of contradiction, that the 'Bedford Boys' never played so poorly. But on the part of the Excelsior Club, they never played so well.)

(*NYT*: [long description of game])

(*NYC*: "An immense assemblage of spectators collected ... to witness the first of a series of home-an-home contests this season between the Atlantic and Excelsior clubs, the former being known as the champion club of the State, from never having been defeated in any series of matches since their organization; and the latter being equally prominent from the result of their tour through the western part of the State, during which they successfully encountered the strongest clubs of Albany, Troy, Buffalo, Rochester, and Newburg, playing and winning six matches, and traveling over a thousand miles within ten days, a feat unequalled in

		<p>the annals of the game. ... this season the general play of the [Atlantics] has not been as good as that of last year, and we have noticed occasionally of late, a perceptible falling off in the ability that has hitherto been characteristic of their play. The absence of their regular captain and catcher, Mr. Boerum, who went to Europe this spring, has undoubtedly caused a difference, and the several unfortunate occurrences that have, to an extent, disabled their principal players is another prominent cause; but we have also observed that there has been but one occasion previous to their contest with the Excelsiors, wherein there had been any necessity for any unusual display of skill, and hence a relaxed state of discipline has been induced that has had an unnerving effect. We therefore would suggest to the Atlantics the necessity of their at once introducing a prompt reform in this respect, by giving more attention to the practice requisite to ensure success, and by such efforts alone are they likely to bring about a favorable issue to the second contest of the series, ...”)</p>	
19 Jul (Thu)	Eureka grounds	Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) 26 Eureka (Newark) 24	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 171 (20 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5
20 Jul (Fri)	Port Richmond, S.I.	American Star (South Brooklyn) 53 Wild Rover (Port Richmond) 11	(1) “City News and Gossip: American Star vs. Wild Rover,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 173 (23 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1
23 Jul (Mon)	?	Gotham (NY) 35 Baltic (NY) 16	(1) Peverelly, p. 22 (2) Wright, p. 46
24 Jul (Tue)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 20 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 10	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Eckford vs. Enterprise,”

(*BDE* (1): “on account of the necessity of some of the Eckford first nine, being compelled to leave town in Wednesday, the game will be played ... to-morrow (Tuesday) ...”)

(*BDE* (2): First reporter: “The match ... was a remarkably well-played on in every respect, and one exceedingly creditable to the Enterprise nine, whose skill in a practical knowledge of each department of the game was evinced in a marked degree, their fielding and batting eliciting loud applause from the large crowd of interested spectators present on the occasion. The Enterprise Club have improved very much in their play since last season, and the spirited manner in which they have entered the lists with the strongest clubs in the city, and the ability they have displayed on each occasion, places them at once in the front rank as a playing club.”)

(*BDE* (2): Second reporter: “The first game between these two clubs was played yesterday in the presence of some two or three thousand spectators, a large number being ladies. The Enterprise boys played handsomely in the field and on the bases, but in batting they were not as heavy as the Eckfords. ... The Eckfords were out in full force and but for their wonderful batting would have been beaten. The enterprise boys bore their defeat manfully and in presenting the ball expressed a wish that they might whenever they played, find fine a set of gentlemen as the Eckfords proved themselves. ... The Enterprise [sic] Boys are a first class Club, and would in a contact

BDE, vol. 19, no. 173 (23 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1

(2) “Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Eckford,” *BDE*, vol. 19, no. 175 (25 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5

(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Atlantic [sic],” *NYT*, vol. 9, no. 2759 (25 Jul 1860), p. 5, col. 2

(4) “Enterprise vs. Eckford,” *NYC*, vol. 8, no. 16 (3 Aug 1860), p. 125, col. [xx]

(5) Peverelly, p. 74

(6) Wright, pp. 44 & 50

		<p>with the Star Club worst them badly. When they again play the Eckfords we hope to see the 'Boys' 'fetch that ball home.' ”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The second of the series of first class matches the ‘Enterprise boys’ have entered upon this season,”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “A very well contested game ... The playing altogether was in first rate style. The Enterprise Nine exhibited a great deal of activity, but their opponents had, in addition to this, experience and cautiousness. However, the Bedford players acquitted themselves very creditably.”)</p>	
24 Jul (Tue)	Putnam grounds between Green and Gates avenues, near Broadway	<p>Charter Oak (South Brooklyn) 25 Eagle (NY) 16</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i>: “The first contest between these prominent clubs ... the Eagles, who played steadily, and very well, too, considering that they were weakened by the absence of four of their regular first nine players. ... towards the latter part of the game the Charter Oaks improved a little in their play, which was very inferior in the first three or four innings ... The high wind that prevailed interfered materially with the pleasure of the contest, ...”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “These leading clubs played together for the first time [The Charter Oaks’] play on the occasion did not merit the victory, however, as it was a very mediocre display in the early part of the game, their efforts being marked with miss fielding in stopping balls, throwing to bases, judging catches badly, and missing them also, besides poor batting by the majority of their nine. ... Had the Eagles been fully</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Eagle of New York vs. Charter Oak of South Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 175 (25 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(2) “Eagle vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 16 (3 Aug 1860), p. 125, col. [xx]</p> <p>(3) Peverelly, pp. 27 & [dated 10 July on former page]</p> <p>(4) Wright, pp. 46 & 47</p>

		represented on the occasion, they would probably have returned with a ball from the Charter Oaks.”)	
24 Jul (Tue)	Greenpoint	Henry Eckford 38 Social (NY) 14	(1) Peverelly, p. 44
24 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 13 Jefferson (NY) 13 (TIE) (<i>NYT</i> : “For the third time within as many weeks, it has been the fate of the Gotham Club to have a tie game as the termination of their labors, the Jefferson this time having the honor of participating in the tie. In justice to the Gotham it must be stated that they were unusually weak, no less than four or five second nine players taking part in the match, the regular catcher and pitcher being amongst the absentees.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Jefferson—Another Tie Game at Hoboken,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2759 (25 Jul 1860), p. 5, col. 2 (2) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 41 (3) Wright, p. 46
25 Jul (Wed)	Bergen, N.J.	Powhattan Jr. (Brooklyn) 32 Quickstep Jr. (Bergen) 8 (<i>BDE</i> : “The playing was only fair, but the Powhattan showed there was some good metal in their Club.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Powhattan vs. Quickstep of Bergen,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 176 (26 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 77 [states a score of 36-9]
26 Jul (Thu)	Belleville, N.J.	Baltic (Belleville) 47 Harrison (East Newark) 10	(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 179 (30 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5
28 Jul (Sat)	Putnam grounds	Putnam 2 (Brooklyn, E.D.) 22 Excelsior 2 (?) 20 (<i>NYC</i> : “The 2d nines of these clubs played together for the first time this season, There were but few spectators present, the day originally appointed for the match being the 31st ult., but few being aware of the change in the date. ... Altogether the game was not up to the standard of play we have a right	(1) “Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 16 (3 Aug 1860), p. 125, col. [xx]

		to expect from such clubs as the Putnam and Excelsior.”)	
28 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken	Valley Forge Jr. 32 Gotham Jr. 6	(1) “Gotham Junior vs. Valley Forge Junior,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 16 (3 Aug 1860), p. 125, col. [xx]
30 Jul (Mon) (postponed from 26 Jul)	Hoboken Mutual grounds at the Elysian Fields	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 34 Mutual (NY) 15 (<i>BDE</i> : “The Atlantic Club still holds the champion belt of this city, and the Mutuels are represented as being the best batters of the Hoboken Clubs. ... The batting on both sides was good, but in the fielding the Atlantics had an immense advantage. It will be noticed that the Atlantics had all their men in their places; Matthew O’Brien, who was lame on the occasion of the match with the Excelsiors, was at his post as pitcher, and Pearce in his old position as catcher. ... Many fine hits were spoiled by catches on the bound, which deserve no praise whatever. Quite a large assemblage of spectators were on the grounds, ...”) (<i>NYT</i> : “It might be supposed that in playing this match they [the Atlantics] were getting themselves in practice for their great contest with the Excelsiors, on the 2d proximo; but if the Mutuels had been fully represented by their regular pitchers, Burns and Powell, it might have been a tougher task for them to have come outevenly, instead of taking away the ball as easily as they have done. ... A collation was given to the Atlantics by the Mutuels, at which much interchange of good-feeling took place, and the ball was presented by Mr. Wildey, with some appropriate	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Mutual,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 180 (31 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball: Atlantic Club vs. Mutual Club,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2764 (31 Jul 1860), p. 1, col. 6 (3) “Atlantic vs. Mutual,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (11 Aug 1860), p. 132, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, pp. 37 & 63 (5) Wright, pp. 45 & 51

		<p>remarks, to Mr. Tasse, President of the Atlantics, who made most friendly response, which was received by both parties with cheers. The Press was not forgotten amid the hilarity; and the Atlantics departed with another trophy to add to the many well-earned laurels they have won.”)</p> <p>(NYC: “Whatever inferiority the [Atlantics] evinced on the occasion of their late contest with the Excelsiors, certain it is, that on Monday they acquitted themselves with great credit, their batting and fielding being quite in their old and effective style, The attendance of spectators was quite numerous considering the fact that the day of the match was the same one on which the Great Eastern was appointed for sail. The weather was oppressively warm, and the perspiration poured in streams from the players during the game. Both parties entered into the contest with energy and spirit, the Atlantis striving to retrieve the laurels lost on the occasion of their last match, and the Mutuals making an effort to sustain themselves creditably against the champions.”)</p>	
30 Jul (Mon)	Newark Adriatic grounds on Railroad Ave.	Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 29 Adriatic (Newark) 20	<p>(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 179 (30 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 180 (31 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 [8-run victory]</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Adriatic,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 182 (2 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 4</p>
31 Jul (Tue)	Red House	Malta 35 Social (NY) 30	(1) Peverelly, p. 44

31 Jul (Tue)	Putnam grounds	Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) 34 Putnam 2 (Brooklyn) 20 (<i>NYT</i> : “These famous Clubs met in battle array ..., the knights-errant being the second nines; and after a series of manoeuvres of more than three hours’ duration, victory again perched on the Atlantics’ banner. The Putnams were short of their regular second nines—they say—but the substitutes did not show such muffy play as might have been expected; as it was, they played very fairly at the bat, and deserved more runs, but for the extraordinary fine fielding of the Atlantic’s second ‘first nine.’ ... A large and respectable attendance of persons was present to witness the match, who took great interest in the game as it progressed.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Putnam,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 181 (1 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball: Putnam vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2765 (1 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 1
31 Jul (Tue)	Excelsior grounds	Excelsior 3 (Brooklyn) 25 Atlantic 3 (Brooklyn) 24 (<i>BDE</i> : “Both parties being short handed, recruited their nines from the ranks of the ‘muffins,’ the latter players acquitting themselves with credit in many instances.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Atlantic,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 181 (1 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2
31 Jul (Tue)	Newark Adriatic grounds on Railroad Ave.	Adriatic (Newark) Union (Morrisiana) (scheduled)	(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 179 (30 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5
1 Aug (Wed)	Hamilton grounds at the corner of Gates and Grand avenues	Enterprise (Brooklyn) 26 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 10 (5 innings) (<i>BDE</i> : “The game was delayed very much by the want of punctuality on the part of several of the Hamilton nine, three of whom did not ‘put in an appearance’ at all, as it was, the game did not begin until half past 4, and then the Hamiltons had to select three substitutes, from members of other clubs, to fill the	(1) “Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Hamilton,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 182 (2 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball: Enterprise of Bedford vs. Hamilton of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2766 (2 Aug 1860), p. 1, col. 6 [box score of 24-8] (3) “Enterprise vs. Hamilton,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (11 Aug 1860), p. 132, col. [xx] (4) Wright, p. 49

		<p>places of Maxon, Davenport, and I. E. Dorf, those chosen being F. Biggs, of the Pastime; G. Holt, of the Henry Eckford; and Payne, of the Morphy Club; three very good players, Holt especially, being a fine fielder, and a first class batsman. The Enterprise Club liberally permitted this arrangement rather than not have a full field, and we were a little surprised to see the Hamilton's take advantage of it as they did, for when two or three of their members—not the players selected, however—came on the ground, before the game was over, they still retained the substitutes in the field, instead of promptly replacing them. It would have been far better to have taken the field with six men, let the result be what it would. We like to see the rules of the National Association adhered to better, and the action of the Hamilton on this occasion was in direct violation of them. ... If the Hamilton had had a good team on hand the game would have been a far more interesting one, as it was its mongrel character destroyed the interest of it entirely, as far as their play was concerned.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “after over an hour’s delay, caused by the absence of several of the Hamiltons, the above clubs began a game.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The [Hamiltons] were very short-handed, only six of their players being on the ground. To make up the game, however, the Enterprise club liberally allowed them to select substitutes for the absent players, and Messrs. Biggs, G. Holt, and Payne were chosen to play. This is a bad precedent to adopt, and we trust it will be the</p>	
--	--	--	--

		last time it occurs. If the members of a nine appointed to play in a match cannot be present, and there are none of the members of the club to take their places, either give up the ball or play short-handed, but never violate the rules, even by the consent of your opponents, by playing members of other clubs.”)	
1 Aug (Wed)	Elizabeth, N.J.	Eckford (Williamsburg) 35 Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) 19	(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 179 (30 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2767 (3 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (3) Peverelly, p. 74 (4) Wright, p. 44
1 Aug (Wed)	Williamsburgh Wheat Hill	Constellation Powhattan (scheduled)	(1) “Base Ball: Matches to Be Played To-Day, August 1,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2765 (1 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 1
1 Aug (Wed)	Newark Newark BBC grounds	Baltic (NY) 34 Newark (Newark) 17 (home-and-home game) (<i>NDA</i> (1): “Ample accommodations for ladies wishing to witness the games will be provided.”) (<i>NDA</i> (3): Game played “in the presence of a large number of spectators, including ladies. ... The Newark Club appears to be particularly unfortunate this season, having lost every match thus far.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 180 (31 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball: Matches to Be Played To-Day, August 1,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2765 (1 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 1 (3) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 182 (2 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
3 Aug (Fri)	?	Mutual (NY) 15 Henry Eckford 11	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, pp. 51
3 Aug (Fri)	Brooklyn Constellation grounds at Wheat Hill	Oriental (Green Point) 36 Constellation (Brooklyn) 21 (7 innings, due to darkness)	(1) “Oriental vs. Constellation,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (18 Aug 1860), p. 141, col. [xx]
3 Aug (Fri)	Harlem	Eureka (Newark) 34 Harlem 18	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Eureka, of Newark,”

		<p>(<i>NYT</i>: “The game which was begun on a former occasion between these Clubs having been brought to an unsatisfactory conclusion by the rain, they met yesterday to settle the mooted question of superior skill; and after the full number of innings had been played out, it was shown that the Harlems had concluded to export the ball—the pledge of victory—to New-Jersey, the first one they have been compelled to deliver up this season. The Eurekas won golden opinions from the spectators for their brilliant fielding and successful batting, and the general opinion was they were inferior to no Club save the Excelsiors, of Brooklyn.”)</p> <p>(<i>NDA</i>: “The Newarkers gained the victory, and were thus enabled to bring home the ball of the Harlem Club, the first which has been acquired by any Base Ball Club of this city in the present season.”)</p>	<p><i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2768 (4 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball—Triumph of a Newark Club,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 184 (4 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p>
4 Aug (Sat)	East New York Putnam grounds	<p>Excelsior (Brooklyn) 23 Putnam (Brooklyn) 7</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i> (1): “The second great Base Ball match of the season takes place at the Putnam ground on Saturday, between these highly respectable and celebrated clubs. It will be a ‘fly game,’ “)</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (3): [long description of Excelsior style of play and Creighton’s pitching])</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i> (4): “Much of this running out men on the bases, was done from catches on the bound; thus showing more extraordinary sharp fielding than if the man had been out at once on the bound catch alone. The Putnams were rather unfortunate; but it was the opinion of many ball players that they are</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2766 (2 Aug 1860), p. 1, col. 6</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball: Putnam vs. Excelsior,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 183 (3 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 4</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 185 (6 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior Club vs. Putnam Club,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2770 (7 Aug 1860), p. 8, cols. 4-5</p> <p>(5) “Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 18 (18 Aug 1860), p. 141, col. [xx]</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, p. 53</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 44 & 48</p>

		<p>fully equal to an even contest with the Atlantics. ... About 5,000 persons were on the ground and many ladies, some in carriages.”) (NYC: “These clubs played a fly game together ..., which resulted in another victory for the Excelsior’s whose fine play on the occasion elicited the highest commendation from all parties. Many attributed the success of this club, in their contest with the Atlantics, as much to good luck as to play, but the result of this last match disproves this entirely, for the Putnams played splendidly themselves, and yet they were beaten, and that’s not more by the fine pitching of Creighton than by the ability of the fieldsmen, for better fielding we have never seen. ... The game was witnessed by an assemblage of over 5000 people, and the proceedings throughout were marked by the most gentlemanly conduct on both sides; in fact, it was a model game in many respects.”)</p>	
6 Aug (Mon)	Jersey City	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 48 Lone Star 6	(1) Peverelly, p. 77
7 Aug (Tue)	Poughkeepsie	Enterprise (Brooklyn) 18 Poughkeepsie (Poughkeepsie) 14 (<i>BDE</i> (4): [Long description of trip and game])	(1) Untitled paragraph at end of “Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Hamilton,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 182 (2 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Outside Reading Matter: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 184 (4 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2771 (8 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (4) “Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Poughkeepsie,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 188 (9 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
7 Aug	Atlantic grounds	Benicia Boy (Brooklyn) 15	(1) “Benicia Boy vs. Atlantic Jr.,”

(Tue)		Atlantic Jr. (Jamaica) 8 (<i>NYC</i> : “These clubs ... played a capital game ..., close fielding and sharp work on the bases being the best part of the play. The Benicia Boy won the match, as they have done on all previous occasions, and are considered as nearly invincible.”)	<i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (18 Aug 1860), p. 141, col. [xx]
7 Aug (Tue)	?	Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) (W by one run) Newark Jr. (Newark) (L)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 188 (9 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
8 Aug (Wed)	Railroad Ave.	Union (Morrisiania) (W) Adriatic (L)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 188 (9 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
8 Aug (Wed)	Hoboken	Eckford (Brooklyn) 21 Empire (NY) 13 (<i>NYC</i> : “These clubs had their first match together this season The game was a source of enjoyment to all, the excessive heat of the day alone being a drawback to the pleasure of the proceedings. At the close of the game the Eckfords were well taken care of by their hospitable opponents, and an hour was passed in social intercourse, which appropriately terminated the day’s play.”)	(1) “Empire vs. Eckford,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (18 Aug 1860), p. 141, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, pp. 30 & 74 (3) Wright, pp. 44 & 49
8 Aug (Wed)	Hamilton Square	Osceola 2 (xxx) 32 Young America 1 (?) 16 (8 innings)	(1) “Osceola vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (25 Aug 1860), p. 148, col. [xx] [Mears placed this clipping in Sep 1860]
9 Aug (Thu)	Atlantic grounds at corner of Marcy and Gates avenues.	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 15 Excelsior (Brooklyn) 14 (<i>BDE</i> : [long description]) (<i>NYT</i> : [long description]) (<i>NYC</i> : [long description])	(1) “Base Ball: Grand Ball Match at Bedford: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 189 (10 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2773 (10 Aug 1860), p. 8, cols. 3-4 (3) “Grand Base Ball Match: The Atlantics Victorious: Excelsior vs.

			Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (18 Aug 1860), p. 141, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, pp. 51 & 63 (5) Wright, pp. 44 & 45
10 Aug (Fri)	Olympic grounds	Mohawk 26 Nassau 18 (<i>BDE</i> : “The game being a fly one, attracted no little attention.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 191 (13 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 1
10 Aug (Fri)	Elizabeth, N.J.	Eureka 2 (Newark) 28 Union 2 (Elizabeth) 23	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 190 (11 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
10 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken	Gotham Jr. 40 Bunker Hill 5 (<i>NYC</i> : “a match which resulted altogether in favor of the former, the latter resigning at the sixth innings.”)	(1) “Gotham Jr. vs. Bunker Hill,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (25 Aug 1860), p. 148, col. [xx] [Mears placed this clipping in Sep 1860]
11 Aug (Sat)	?	Osceola (Newark) 18 Washington (Newark) 14 (<i>NDA</i> : “These clubs have been recently organized. The prize, which was a handsome bat, was won by the Osceolas, ...”)	(1) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 190 (11 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 6
13 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 17 Mutual (NY) 7 (8 innings, due to rain)	(1) “Mutual vs. Empire,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (25 Aug 1860), p. 148, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, pp. 30 & 37 [latter page states 13 runs for Empire] (3) Wright, pp. 49 & 51
13 Aug (Mon)	Hamilton grounds at corner of Grand and Gates avenues	Muffin (Brooklyn) 21 Oriental (Brooklyn) 16 (<i>BDE</i> : “... the only trouble was that neither of the Clubs had their full nine on the ground.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 192 (14 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2
Prior to 14 Aug	?	Mohawk 38 Eagle 16	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 192 (14 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2
14 Aug (Tue)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 28 Henry Eckford 11	(1) Peverelly, p. 30 (2) Wright, p. 49

15 Aug (Wed)	Railroad Ave.	Adriatic (Newark) 31 Hamilton (Jersey City) 19	(1) "Local Matters: Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 195 (16 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
15 Aug (Wed)	Belleville, N.J.	Pacific (Newark) 33 Essex (Belleville) 31	(1) "Local Matters: Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 195 (16 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
15 Aug (Wed)	Newark	Baltic 2 (NY) 21 Newark 2 (Newark) 16 (<i>NDA</i> : This match "like most of the matches heretofore played by our Clubs, resulted in the defeat of the Newarkers, A large number of spectators was present, including several ladies, who manifested much interest in the match. ... At the close both Clubs partook of a collation, at which the ball was delivered to the Baltics by Mr. Woodruff, and received for them by Mr. Walter Pinckney.")	(1) "Local Matters: Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 195 (16 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
16 Aug (Thu)	Hoboken	Champion (NY) 14 Jefferson (NY) 12 (<i>NYT</i> : "The proportion of ladies in attendance was quite large.")	(1) "Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Champion," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2779 (17 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (2) Peverelly, p. 41
17 Aug (Fri)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 16 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 14 (return match) (<i>BDE</i> (1): "We have no doubt but that the "Boys" will make a better score this game than they did the last time they played the champions.") (<i>BDE</i> (2): "These clubs played ... in the presence of some two thousand spectators, the match having been arranged rather prematurely, as the Atlantic's are desirous of getting off most of their matches before they play the deciding contest with the Excelsiors. Their play yesterday	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Atlantics vs. Enterprise," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 194 (16 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Atlantic," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 196 (18 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (3) "Atlantic vs. Enterprise," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (25 Aug 1860), p. 146, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 63 [dates game 16 Aug] (5) Wright, pp. 45 & 50 [former page reports a 26-14 game on 16 Aug]

		<p>was not of the most brilliant order, they showing a deficiency both in batting and fielding, chiefly, we think, induced by changing the position of their fielders, which is, generally speaking a very bad plan of procedure. Their able opponents came very near defeating them, and as it was, the result is highly creditable to the Enterprise club, for we question if there is any club but the Excelsior's that can play so close a game with the Atlantic's as they did. The Enterprise players have learned the value and importance of proper discipline in their nine, and for a young club they are remarkably well organized in this respect, and it is in this that they have an advantage over the Atlantic's, who this season has been lacking in this very necessary matter. ... We understand that the Enterprise club have challenged several of our leading clubs who have not responded as it was expected they would. Don't be afraid of the boys gentlemen, but come out boldly and play them even if there is a chance of your being defeated. Those who back out will certainly merit the white feather for an ornament.")</p> <p>(NYC: "The game was somewhat prematurely arranged, there being but a few days' notice given of it, and in consequence not over two thousand persons were present.")</p>	
17 Aug (Fri)	?	Young Atlantic 31 Hero 27	(1) "Base Ball: Young Atlantic vs. Hero," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 196 (18 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2
18 Aug (Sat) (post-	Hoboken Empire grounds at Elysian Fields	Excelsior (Brooklyn) Empire (NY) (<i>BDE</i> (1): These clubs "met for the	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 197 (20 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2

<p>poned to 1 Sep)</p>		<p>first time this season About 2000 persons were present, but the game was abruptly terminated by the rain before any result was arrived at.”) (<i>NYT</i>: “... over a thousand spectators assembled ... to witness a contest between these two leading clubs. Shortly before three o’clock the Excelsiors made their appearance on the ground in a large omnibus drawn by eight horses, and the ground having been cleared, the game began, the Excelsiors having the ‘in hand.’ ... At the end of the third innings the westerly shower that had been threatening for some time begun to sprinkle the ground, and when the fourth Excelsior innings had ended the rain fell so fast that it was impossible to continue the match.”) (<i>BDE</i> (4): “The game was commenced on Saturday, 18th ult., and some three or four innings played, when the rain caused its postponement to the present occasion.”)</p>	<p>(2) “Base Ball: Excelsior, of Brooklyn, vs. Empire, of New York,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2782 (21 Aug 1860), p. 8, cols. 4-5 (3) “Excelsior vs. Empire,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 19 (25 Aug 1860), p. 146, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (4) “Base Ball: Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Empire of New York,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 209 (3 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 4</p>
<p>20 Aug (Mon)</p>	<p>Bedford Atlantic grounds</p>	<p>Atlantic (Brooklyn) 26 Mutual (NY) 24 (return match) (<i>BDE</i>: “The result added another victory to the Atlantic’s long list of triumphs. They have played <i>nine</i> first class matches thus far this season and have lost but <i>one</i> game out of the nine. ... The game was a source of gratification alike to victors and the defeated, for the latter seemed well pleased with the result apparently. The whole party was well entertained by the Atlantic’s at the close of the game.”) (<i>NYT</i>: “These Clubs played ... in</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Mutual,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 198 (21 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball: Mutual of New-York vs. Atlantic of Brooklyn—The Atlantic Again Victorious,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2782 (21 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (3) “Atlantic vs. Mutual,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 20 (1 Sep 1860), p. 156, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, pp. 37 & 63 [former page states 14 runs for Mutual; latter pages dates game 20 Sep] (5) Wright, pp. 45 & 51 [reports a 26-14 game]</p>

		presence of about fifteen hundred spectators After the presentation of the ball, and consequent speeches, a liberal collation was provided by the Atlantics for their guests, which was presided over by Mr. Caleb Sniffen with his usual attention to the wants of the Atlantic's guests, and at which there was a good time generally. The match was conducted in the most friendly manner, the Atlantics using every exertion to keep the ground clear and suppress the disposition of the outsiders (to the manner born) to give too much vent to their lungs.") (NYC: "At the close of the game the usual entertainment was provided by the Atlantics at Wild's Hotel for their welcome guests.")	
20 Aug (Mon)	Harlem Baltic grounds at Red House	Manhattan (NY) 25 Baltic 15 (NYT: "Both sides were short one or two of their first nine, which seemed to affect their general play, as neither Club displayed as much skill as usual.")	(1) "Base Ball: Baltic vs. Manhattan," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2782 (21 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5
20 Aug (Mon)	?	Gotham 1 (?) 28 Pioneer 2 (?) 12	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 199 (21 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
20 Aug (Mon)	?	Arctic (Newark) 51 Defiance (NY) 22	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 208 (31 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
22 Aug (Wed)	South Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds	Harlem (Harlem) 18 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 12 (6 innings) (NYT (2): "The first nines of these Clubs . . . played one of the most protracted games of the season, two hours being consumed by the first three innings, and the remaining three taking over an hour. The fielding was poor on both sides,	(1) "Out-of-Door Sports: Cricket and Base Ball Matches," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2783 (22 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 3 [says game is scheduled to be played on Excelsior grounds] (2) "Base Ball: Charter Oak of Brooklyn vs. Harlem of Harlem," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2784 (23 Aug 1860), p. 5, cols. 3-4

		and, with the exception of the excellent batting of the Harlemites, the whole game was unsatisfactory to the spectators, though its closeness up to the sixth innings created a little interest.”)	
22 Aug (Wed)	Brooklyn	Independent (Brooklyn) 18 Gotham (NY) 12	(1) Peverelly, p. 22 (2) Wright, p. 46
22 Aug (Wed)	Greenpoint	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 16 Oriental 11 (Peverelly: “For the championship of the Juniors.”)	(1) Peverelly, p. 77
22 Aug (Wed)	Brooklyn, E.D. Resolute grounds at Wheat Hill	Resolute (Brooklyn, E.D.) 21 Quickstep (Staten Island) 12 (7 innings)	(1) “Base Ball: Resolute vs. Quickstep,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2784 (23 Aug 1860), p. 5, col.4 (2) “Resolute vs. Quickstep,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 20 (1 Sep 1860), p. 154, col. [xx]
22 Aug (Wed)	Gowanus Vigilant grounds in 3rd Ave. between 11th and 12th streets	Vigilant (Brooklyn) 32 Good Intent (New Utrecht) 9	(1) “Base Ball: Vigilant, of Brooklyn, vs. Good Intent, of New Utrecht,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 200 (23 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
22 Aug (Wed)	Eureka grounds on Railroad Ave.	Eureka (Newark) 34 Adriatic (Newark) 6 (<i>NDA</i> (2): The game “was witnessed by a large number of spectators, including nearly 100 ladies. ... The Eureka have challenged the Newark Club, and are determined, if possible, to occupy the first position in this city as base ball players.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 199 (21 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Local Matters: Outdoor Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 201 (23 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 7
22 Aug (Wed)	Bloomfield, N.J.	Academy 53 Institute 13	(1) “Local Matters: Outdoor Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 201 (23 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 7
23 Aug (Thu)	Brooklyn Putnam grounds at Broadway and Greene Avenue <i>or</i> corner of	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 8 Atlantic (Brooklyn) 6 (5 innings – DRAWN GAME) <i>BDE</i> (1): “The third and final	(1) “Base Ball: Matches to Be Played: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 198 (21 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5

<p>Broadway and Gates Avenue <i>or</i> Broadway near Myrtle Avenue (NYT) <i>or</i> Gates and LaFayette avenues (NYT)</p>	<p>contest ... is to take place at East New York on Thursday next, August 23. The Excelsior's wished to play on that date, and last evening the Atlantic's accepted the proposition, and it will take place as above, weather permitting.") <i>(BDE (2): "It is confidently expected that there will be at least 20,000 spectators present, among them delegations from Philadelphia, Baltimore, Boston, Albany, Troy, Buffalo, Rochester, Poughkeepsie and other cities. It is to be regretted that East New York was not selected, as there are but poor accommodations on the Putnam ground for so large a crowd as will undoubtedly be present.")</i> <i>(BDE (3): "At the great match which took place in this city yesterday, about fifteen thousand people were present, and as such an immense audience could not fail to stimulate the <i>amor prope</i> of the players, and a large number of bets pended on the result, a player refused to acquiesce in the decision of the umpire, and a general fight was only prevented by the presence of the police.")</i> <i>(BDE (4): [long description])</i> <i>(BDE (5): [response by reporter to criticism of coverage of game and its sudden termination])</i> <i>(BDE (6): "An important meeting of this Club will be held this evening at Butt's Hotel in Myrtle avenue, on which occasion some important business connected with the late contest will be transacted.")</i> <i>(BDE (7): [lengthy letter to NYDN editor from Atlantic BBC secretary F. K. Boughton])</i> <i>(NYC: [long description])</i> <i>(NYT (12): "There is an intense</i></p>	<p>(2) "Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 199 (22 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 3 (3) "The Base Ball Furore" (editorial), <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 201 (24 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 1 (4) "Base Ball: Grand Base Ball Match: Atlantic vs. Excelsior," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 201 (24 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (5) "Base Ball: The Late Base Ball Match—An Explanation," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 203 (27 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (6) "Base Ball: Atlantic Club," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 204 (28 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (7) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 208 (1 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (8) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Atlantic vs. Excelsior—A Singular Affair," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 211 (5 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (9) "Third Grand Match at Base Ball: The Game Broken Up by Rowdies: A Drawn Game," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 20 (1 Sep 1860), p. 154, col. [xx] (10) "Excelsior vs. Atlantic – the Umpire's Decision," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 20 (1 Sep 1860), p. 154, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (11) "Atlantic vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 163, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (12) "Out-of-Door Sports: Cricket and Base Ball Matches," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2783 (22 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 3 (13) "News of the Day," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2785 (24 Aug 1860), p. 4, col. 1 (14) "Grand Base Ball Match: Excelsior vs. Atlantic—Game Drawn Owing to the Riotous Conduct of a Portion of the</p>
--	--	---

		<p>interest as to the result of the match.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i> (13): “The deciding contest ... was witnessed by about twenty thousand people. The result was a draw game, but it was owing to a desperate party of rowdies, who were determined that the Excelsiors should not win, and so obstructed the game, and annoyed the players, that the Excelsiors had to withdraw from the field. The whole scene was most disgraceful, but it is due to the Atlantics to state that they endeavored to preserve order, and are not to be implicated.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i> (14): [long description])</p> <p>(<i>NDA</i>: “In the great match between the Atlantics and Excelsiors, of Brooklyn, for the championship, yesterday, only five innings wre played, Owing to the boisterous conduct of the crowd, the Excelsiors withdrew from the field and the game was drawn.”)</p>	<p>Spectators,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2785 (24 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5</p> <p>(15) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 202 (24 Aug 1860), p. 2, col.</p> <p>(16) Peverelly, pp. 51 & 55</p> <p>(17) Wright, pp. 44 & 45</p>
23 Aug (Thu)	Brooklyn	<p>Newark (Newark) 22 Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 21</p> <p>(<i>NDA</i>: “The fortune of this game appears to have changed, and our Newark Clubs, which were unfortunate in the early part of the season, are retrieving their laurels.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 202 (24 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p>
24 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	<p>Gotham 2 (NY) 56 Jefferson 2 (?) 16 (8 innings)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “The game was protracted so late that the eight innings of Gotham scored 18 runs in the twilight. ... They [the Gotham second nine] are rapidly preparing themselves to take their places in the first nine.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Jefferson,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2786 (25 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 4</p> <p>(2) Peverelly, p. 22 [states Gotham played Enterprise, and latter scored 15 runs]</p> <p>(3) Wright, pp. 46 & 50 [states Gotham played Enterprise, and latter scored 15 runs]</p>

24 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Alpine (NY) 20 Union (Elizabeth City, N.J.) 17 (<i>NYT</i> : “The Alpine Club played their first Base Ball match, since their organization at the beginning of the season The Alpine Club is composed of young men connected with the Jane street Methodist Episcopal Church, who take pleasure in healthy out-door exercise. ... There is no reason why the next match of this young club, should not be graced with the presence of some of their fair friends, who would no doubt be highly pleased with the doings of their brethren.”) (<i>NDA</i> : The Alpine Club “members belong to the Jane street Methodist Episcopal Church, who think that religion and healthful out of door [<i>sic</i>] exercise are not incompatible.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Union of Elizabeth City N.J. versus Alpine of New York,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2786 (25 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball—Union, of Elizabeth, N.J. versus Alpine, of New York,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 203 (25 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 6
24 Aug (Fri)	?	Lone Star (Williamsburgh) 23 Peconic (South Brooklyn) 10	(1) “Lone Star vs. Peconic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 165, col. [xx]
25 Aug (Sat)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at the foot of Court Street	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 32 Knickerbocker (NY) 9 (“fly” game) (<i>BDE</i> : This match “was interesting sololy from the striking contrast it afforded to the proceedings of Thursday last, both in the character of the play exhibited and the conduct of the spectators, for on this occasion the utmost cordiality was manifested throughout, good humor and courteous conduct ruling the action of all who participated in it. In other respects it was entirely a one-sided affair, as the Excelsiors evidently had it all their own way, and we verily believe they could, if they had used	(1) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Excelsior,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 203 (27 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball: Excelsior of South Brooklyn vs. Knickerbocker of New-York—A Fly Game,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2788 (28 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 4 (3) “Excelsior vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 165, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, pp. 19 & 54 (5) Wright, pp. 44 & 52

		<p>strenuous exertions to that effect, have placed their opponents <i>hors du combat</i> without their making a single run. However, badly as they were beaten, the gentlemanly Knickerbockers took it as a matter of course, and looked upon the affair as one of the best jokes of the season.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “A large number of spectators were present, among whom were a goodly number of ladies, who were comfortably seated on the balcony of the Excelsior Club-house. ... The Excelsior entertained their opponents.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “... the game was one of the most amusing and enjoyable of the season; and as, after all, that is the great object of the game, recreation, being the desideratum in base ball, we think it would be as well to play more of such matches.”)</p>	
25 Aug (Sat)	?	<p>Metamora (Newark) 25 Harrison (East Newark) 16 (<i>NDA</i>: “This is the first match the Metamoras have played this season.”)</p>	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 205 (28 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
25 Aug (Sat)	?	<p>Gotham (Newark) 48 Eagle (Newark) 5</p>	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 205 (28 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
25 Aug (Sat)	Belleville, N.J.	<p>Passaic (Belleville) 16 Osceola (Newark) 15</p>	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 206 (29 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 208 (31 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
25 Aug (Sat)	Hamilton Square	<p>A-J 12 K-Z 11 (seven innings) (<i>NYT</i>: “On Saturday last the Champion Club divided themselves according to the alphabet, the first part playing the second.”)</p>	(1) “Base Ball: Champion—A-J vs. K-Z,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2788 (28 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 4

27 Aug (Mon)	Newark	Eureka (Newark) 20 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 13 (<i>BDE</i> : “The Enterprise nine were not fully represented, and a second and muffin nine man were substituted. The ‘boys,’ as is usual when they go out of town, played a ‘muffin’ game, and we would recommend that they play better, or else never leave leave [sic] Brooklyn to play a game.”) (<i>NYT</i> : “The Enterprise were weakened by the absence of three of their first nine players, their places being filled by substitutes—one of them, M. Sutton, of the ‘muffin’ nine, establishing a good claim to promotion.”) (<i>NDA</i> : “An interesting match ... which was witnessed by a large number of spectators, including many ladies. The playing on both sides was excellent, and stamps both clubs as of a superior character.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “The Eureka Club have a high rank among the strongest, and this last is no mean addition to their list of trophies, for the Enterprise Club have encountered the leading clubs with a success that has placed them second to but one in their locality and to none in any other.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Eureka,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 204 (28 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (two accounts) (2) “Base Ball: Eureka, of Newark, vs. Enterprise, of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2788 (28 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 4 (3) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 205 (28 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (4) “Enterprise, of Brooklyn, vs. Eureka, of Newark,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 165, col. [xx] (5) Wright, pp. 47 & 50
28 Aug (Tue)	?	Madison (South Brooklyn) 22 Croton (NY) 12	(1) “Base Ball: Madison, of South Brooklyn, vs. Croton, of New York,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 205 (29 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
28 Aug (Tue)	Newark	Newark 2 (Newark) 30 Empire 2 (NY) 14 (home-and-home game - 6 innings) (<i>NDA</i> : “The rain interfered with the game, and it was stopped at the end of the 6th innings.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 206 (29 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5

29 Aug (Wed)	Bedford (Peverelly states Brooklyn)	Gotham (NY) 21 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 15 (<i>NYC</i> : “We noticed that Pursell, in his efforts to pitch swiftly, sacrificed his regularity of delivery. Creighton’s success in pitching has induced many to imitate him under the supposition that his chief merit lays in his speed. This is a mistake, his fast pitching being only one element of his strength as a pitcher.”)	(1) “Gotham of New York vs. Enterprise of Brooklyn,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 165, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 22 (3) Wright, pp. 46 & 50
29 Aug (Wed)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds near the Mannor House	Eckford (Brooklyn) 36 Newburgh (Newburgh, N.Y.) 22 (<i>NYT</i> : “Too much praise cannot be given to the fifteen hundred spectators, who on this occasion conducted themselves in a quiet and orderly manner, showing clearly that the warning of the Atlantic match is having its effect. ... After the game was finished the Eckfords and their guests proceeded to a repast. The ball was given up by Mr. Adams, of the Newburgh Club, with a few pertinent remarks, which were responded to on behalf of the Eckfords, and both parties separated mutually pleased with each other, and with the day’s play.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Newburgh,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2791 (31 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) Peverelly, p. 74 (3) Wright, p. 44
29 Aug (Wed)	Harlem grounds at Mount Morris Square	Harlem 33 Manhattan (NY) 10 (return match) (<i>NYT</i> : “On this occasion the Manhattans made the poorest display they have ever shown in the field, while their batting was far below its ordinary standard. A comparatively large number of balls were missed on the fly, while the balls muffed or badly thrown were entirely too frequent. In fact	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Harlem,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2791 (31 Aug 1860), p. 8, cols. 3-4

		their throwing was so wild that this, more than any other deficiency, lost them the game.”)	
29 Aug (Wed)	Adriatic grounds	Lone Star (Brooklyn, E.D.) 24 Zephyr (Greenpoint) 20 (<i>NYC</i> : “Both clubs played finely, particularly the Zephyrs, who tried their best to keep up the name which they have held for four years, of never having lost a ball.”)	(1) “Lone Star vs. Zephyr,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (15 Sep 1860), p. 173, col. [xx]
29 Aug (Wed)	?	Harrison 26 Oraton Jr 25	(1) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 207 (30 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
29 Aug (Wed)	East Newark	Pacific (Newark) 33 Essex (Belleville) 20	(1) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 207 (30 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
30 Aug (Thu)	Manhattan BBC grounds at Third Avenue and 62nd Street	Lexington (NY) 31 Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 14 (8 innings) (<i>NYT</i> : “... the Brooklyns were again defeated. This was their second game of the season, and it was evident that they had not worked off the nervousness incident to the opening of a campaign.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Brooklyn, of Brooklyn, vs. Lexington, of New-York,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2791 (31 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 4
30 Aug (Thu)	?	Uncas 37 Tedisco 36	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 208 (31 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
30 Aug (Thu)	?	Beuna (Mott Haven) 39 Newark Jr. (Newark) 21 (scheduled)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 206 (29 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 223 (18 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 [no date provided]
31 Aug (Fri)	East New York neutral grounds	Atlantic (Jamaica) 15 Exercise (Brooklyn) 13 (6 innings, due to darkness) (<i>NYC</i> : “The game was marked by the most friendly and gentlemanly conduct on both sides, the Exercise Club being specially notable for the quiet and disciplined game they	(1) “Exercise, of Brooklyn vs. Atlantic, of Jamaica,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 163, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 79 (3) Wright, p. 50

		play.”)	
1 Sep (Sat) (post- poned from 18 Aug)	Hoboken Empire grounds at Elysian Fields	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 23 Empire (NY) 7 (<i>BDE</i> : “The Empire is one of the best of the New York clubs, but it would stand but a poor chance with several of our Brooklyn clubs. If we are ahead of the big city in nothing else, we can beat her at base ball.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “The match between these clubs was renewed..., the first trial having resulted in a postponement on account of a heavy shower of rain which set in at the close of the third innings. ... At the close of the game the whole party were entertained by the Empires in a very hospitable manner at Mr. Perry’s hotel, some excellent chowder arrangements having been extemporized under his able management. Dr. Jones and Mr. Winfield interchanged complimentary remarks in relation to the trophy of victory, and the day’s proceedings closed in the most friendly and cordial manner possible.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Empire of New York,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 209 (3 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Excelsior, of Brooklyn vs. Empire, of New York,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 163, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 30 & 56 (4) Wright, pp. 44 & 49
1 Sep (Sat)	Bloomfield, N.J.	Watssessing (Bloomfield) Columbia (Orange) (scheduled)	(1) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 207 (30 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
3 Sep (Mon)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 28 Harlem (NY) 8 (return match) (<i>BDE</i> : “The day was delightful, and the number of visitors was just enough to lend animation to the scene, and at the same time give all a chance to see the points of the game. The Harlem men have a high reputation among the New York clubs, and when it was known	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Harlem,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 210 (4 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Harlem,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2794 (4 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 4 (3) “Atlantic vs. Harlem,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (15 Sep 1860), p. 173, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 63 (5) Wright, pp. 45 &

		<p>that the Atlantics were short three [Oliver, M. O'Brien, and Hamilton] of their first nine, it was generally anticipated that the game would be a close one. It was not, however; and was at no time close enough to excite any considerable interest. The Harlemites are not bad players by any means, and it is said they are capable of doing better than they did yesterday. ... At a collation given by the Atlantics after the match, Mr. Dingee, of the Harlem Club, made some remarks when delivering the ball, which were responded to by Mr. Phelps in a neat and friendly manner, and all parted with the utmost good feeling.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “a match ... which was attended by about a thousand spectators. ... At a collation given by the Atlantics after the match, Mr. Dingee made some remarks when delivering the ball, which were responded to by Mr. Phelps in a very neat and friendly manner, and all parted with the utmost good feeling.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “a signal victory for the Atlantics, it being the ninth obtained out of eleven matches played, one being a drawn game, and one only being lost.. This last was a well-earned victory, as the Harlems are first class players, being good fielders and fine batsmen, and hitherto they have been very successful this season, having been the first New York club to win a match from a first class Brooklyn Club, which they did in their game with the Charter Oak.”)</p>	
3 Sep	Harlem	Lexington 23	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

(Mon)	Red House	Baltic 17	Lexington vs. Baltic,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2794 (4 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 4
4 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 18 Gotham (NY) 18 (return match – TIE) (<i>NYT</i> : “It is rather singular that the Gothams have tied in four games this season. ... The game was played in the presence of a large number of persons, with the most perfect good temper.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “An exceedingly well played game was had between these clubs ..., the result being another tie game, it being the 4th of the kind the Gothams have had this season, and the second with the Mutuels. ... It was first proposed that the 10th innings should be played, but at the earnest request of the scorer of the Mutuels, who had one hundred dollars bet on the result, it was allowed to remain a tie. Section 30 of the rules appears to be a dead letter, for it is entirely ignored by some clubs. The game was one of the most interesting of the season, and it was marked by such thorough good humor and gentlemanly conduct that it was really a pleasure to witness it.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Manhattan [<i>sic</i>] vs. Gotham—Tie Game,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2795 (5 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) “Gotham vs. Mutual,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (15 Sep 1860), p. 173, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 37 (4) Wright, pp. 46 & 51
5 Sep (Wed)	Greenpoint	Eckford (Brooklyn) 16 Star (Brooklyn) 8 (return match) (<i>NYC</i> : “a victory for the Eckfords, who have yet to learn what defeat is this season. The game was exceedingly well played on both sides, and the Stars especially acquitted themselves creditably on the occasion. The American cricket match happening on the same day, and there being several base ball players in the two elevens, we	(1) “Star vs. Eckford,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (15 Sep 1860), p. 173, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 74 [locates game at Carroll Park in Brooklyn] (3) Wright, pp. 44 & 51

		attended that match, and therefore we are obliged to refer to the score for the particulars of the game.”)	
6 Sep (Thu)	Williamsburgh At the corner of North 4th and 8th streets	Osceola (NY) 14 Liberty (Williamsburgh) 13 (5 innings, “on account of the late hour of commencing”)	(1) “Osceola vs. Liberty,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (22 Sep 1860), p. 180, col. [xx]
6 Sep (Thu)	Brooklyn	Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 13 Adriatic (Newark) 11 (return match)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 214 (7 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Charter Oak vs. Adriatic, of Newark,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (15 Sep 1860), p. 173, col. [xx] (3) Wright, p. 46
7 Sep (Fri)	Morrisania Union grounds	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 7 Union (Morrisania) 4 (return or home-and-home match) (<i>NYT</i> : “One of the best-contested games of Base Ball that has ever taken place in this vicinity, ... one of the smallest scores on record. The fielding on both sides were of the very highest order, the out- fielding being without a flaw, the catching excellent, and the pitching on both sides unusually fine, the muffs being almost entirely confined to the bases. ... There were not less than 500 spectators on the ground, of whom an unusually large proportion were ladies.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “One of the best contested matches of the season ... a close game of ... two hours and twenty- five minutes duration. The Excelsiors, for the first time this season, were the recipients of similar treatment to that they have been in the habit of giving to others, their score of “runs in each innings” being marked with no less than five ciphers, and their total score of runs being the small figure of 7!—the lowest score they have	(1) “Base Ball: Union, of Morrisania vs. Excelsior, of South Brooklyn—Excelsior, 7; Union 4!,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2798 (8 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (2) “Excelsior vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (22 Sep 1860), p. 180, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 53 [former states 4 runs for Excelsior] (4) Wright, pp. 44 & 49

		ever made in a match. ... The Excelsiors were most hospitably entertained, and the day's play terminated with a lively interchange of speeches, songs, and sentiment, characteristic of the forensic and vocal talent possessed by the respective clubs.”)	
7 Sep (Fri)	?	Harlem (NY) 17 Eagle (NY) 9	(1) Peverelly, p. 27 (2) Wright, p. 47
Prior to 8 Sep	?	Evening Star (Brooklyn, W.D.) Benicia Boy (Brooklyn, E.D.)	(1) “Evening Star, of Brooklyn (W.D.) vs. Benicia Boy (Brooklyn (E.D.), <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 165, col. [xx]
8 Sep (Sat)	Newark	Newark (Newark) 48 Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 14 (return game - 6 innings)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 214 (7 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 216 (10 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
10 Sep (Mon)	Greenpoint	Eckford (Brooklyn) 47 Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) 6 (return match) (<i>NYC</i> : “Such a decidedly one sided game we have not seen for some time. There were but two or three of the Union party whose play was above mediocrity, A feature of this match was the prompt manner in which the sneering remarks of some of the big boys in the crowd of spectators, on the play of the Unions, were suppressed by the Eckfords. Such action, taken so promptly, was very creditable to the club. The fact is, all these troubles from outsiders, arise from the class of club followers that are present at every match; and these fellows, like the runners in the Fire Department, are under no control whatever except their own evil passions.”)	(1) “Eckford, of Brooklyn, vs. Union, of Elizabeth, N.J.,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (22 Sep 1860), p. 180, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 74 (3) Wright, pp. 44 &
10 Sep	Rahway	Newark (Newark)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no.

(Mon) (post- poned from 6 Sep)		Amity (Rahway) (scheduled) (<i>NDA</i> (2): “The statement that the Amity Club, of Rahway, has challenged the Eureka Club of this city, is wholly erroneous. They challenged the Newark Club, and at the desire of the latter club this game, which was to have been played at Rahway yesterday, is postponed until Monday.”)	206 (29 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 214 (7 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6
11 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 25 Eagle (NY) 11	(1) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 27 (2) Wright, pp. 46 & 47
11 Sep (Tue)	Morrisania	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 20 Buena 6	(1) Peverelly, p. 77
13 Sep (Thu)	?	Henry Eckford 16 Mutual (NY) 12	(1) Peverelly, pp. 37 (2) Wright, p. 51
14 Sep (Fri)	Resolute grounds	Resolute (Brooklyn, E.D.) 26 Quickstep (Bergen) 12 (8 innings)	(1) “Resolute vs. Quickstep,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1860
14 Sep (Fri)	Flatbush, L.I.	Mohawk 27 Eagle 5 (8 innings)	(1) “Mohawk vs. Eagle,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1860
14 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken	Harlem 23 Eureka 10 (home-and-home game) (<i>NDA</i> : “The playing was good, though not equal to the Eureka’s general play.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 216 (10 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 221 (15 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6
14 Sep (Fri)	Newark Newark BBC grounds	Liberty (New Brunswick) 44 Amity (Rahway) 29 (<i>NDA</i> (1): “The Amity have rechallenged the Liberty Club, of New Brunswick, by whom they were badly beaten about a week ago.”) (<i>NDA</i> (2): “At the close the Newark club entertained both clubs.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 214 (7 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 221 (15 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6

15 Sep (Sat)	Excelsior grounds at foot of Court Street	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 46 Independent (South Brooklyn) 14 (<i>NYT</i> : “A liberal entertainment and compliments occurred between the parties, after the match.”)	(1) “Field Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Independent,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2805 (17 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Independent,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 222 (17 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 56 (4) Wright, p. 44
15 Sep (Sat)	Morrisania Union grounds	Putnam (Brooklyn) 12 Union (Morrisania) 6 (return match) (<i>NYT</i> : “a protracted game of more than three hours’ duration It has been the good fortune of the Union Club to be a participant in some of the best games on record, and though of late quite unsuccessful, yet they always require a strong team to overcome them.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “The interest of the game was destroyed by the delays that occurred in consequence of several of the strikers on the Putnam side, and on two on the part of the Unions, waiting an unusual time at the bat for a particular kind of ball. The Putnams commenced it, and the Unions followed suit, and this led to unpleasant feelings. There is nothing that is calculated to impart interest to a game so much as promptitude in striking at the first ball within reach, and the most ungenerous and unmanly style of play is that plan of waiting at the bat until players on the bases make their runs; it is contemptible in the extreme. A good batsman is never guilty of it; it is only poor batsmen that wait for particular balls; ...”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 222 (17 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 3 (2) “Field Sports: Base Ball: Putnam, of Brooklyn, vs. Union, of Morrisania,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2805 (17 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (3) “Union vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1860 (4) Peverelly, p. 49 (5) Wright, pp. 48 & 49
15 Sep (Sat)	?	Pacific (Newark) (W) Tedesco (Newark) (L)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 221 (15 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6

		(<i>NDA</i> : “At the conclusion of the fifth inning the Tedesco club withdrew from the field, when the umpire decided the game in favor of the Pacific club.”)	
15 Sep (Sat)	?	Oraton 18 Essex 16	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 223 (18 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
17 Sep (Mon)	Rahway	Newark (Newark) 33 Amity (Rahway) 18	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 221 (15 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 223 (18 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
18 Sep (Tues)	Hoboken Gotham grounds	Gotham (NY) 19 Independent (Brooklyn) 13 (return game)	(1) “Base Ball: Gotham, of New-York vs. Independent, of South Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2807 (19 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (2) Peverelly, p. 23 [states game was played on 17 Sep] (3) Wright, p. 46 [states game was played on 17 Sep]
18 Sep (Tue)	?	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 33 Quickstep 13	(1) Peverelly, p. 77
19 Sep (Wed)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 41 Union (Morrisania) 5 (<i>NYT</i> : “A somewhat amusing game of ball was played Owing to the prospect of rain but four of the Union first nine were on the ground, and they were compelled to call on five of their ‘muffins’ for assistance. As might be expected, the muffy play predominated among the Unions, some of the points played by the substitutes elicited general laughter and applause.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Eckford, of Brooklyn, vs. Union, of Morrisania,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2808 (20 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 74 (3) Wright, pp. 44 & 49
19 Sep (Wed)	South Brooklyn Superior grounds	Muffin (South Brooklyn) 20 Superior (South Brooklyn) 12 (7 innings)	(1) “Base Ball: Muffin vs. Superior,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 225 (20 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2
19 Sep	?	Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) 33	(1) “Union vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , [?]

(Wed)		Columbia (Orange, N.J.) 20 (6 innings)	Sep 1860
19 Sep (Wed)	Railroad Ave.	Eureka 12 Adriatic 12 (TIE) (<i>NDA</i> : “A large crowd was present, and was much interested in the game, which was very close. The Adriatics led the game till near the end, when the Eureka succeeded in tying them, ...”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 223 (18 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 225 (20 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6
19 Sep (Wed)	Belleville, N.J.	Osceola (Newark) 25 Passaic (Belleville) 18	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 227 (22 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
20 Sep (Thu)	Vigilant grounds on Third Avenue at corner of 13th Street	Vigilant 12 Hamilton 6 (4 innings, due to “inclemency of the weather”) (<i>BDE</i> : “At the conclusion of the game the Vigilants entertained their guests with a supper at the Clinton House, when songs, toasts and speeches were the order of the day.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Vigilant vs. Hamiltons,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 226 (21 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2
21 Sep (Fri)	?	Baltic (Belleville) 50 Oneata (Brooklyn) 18 (<i>NDA</i> : “In one innings the Baltics made 17 runs.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 228 (24 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
Prior to 22 Sep	?	Mazeppa Young America	(1) “Mazeppa vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (22 Sep 1860), p. 180, col. [xx]
22 Sep (Sat)	Oriental grounds	Eagle (?) 22 Oriental 3 (?) 21	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 229 (25 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2
22 Sep (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire 15 Hamilton (Jersey City) 14 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire vs. Hamilton, of Jersey City,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2811 (24 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 4
22 Sep (Sat)	?	Manhattan (NY) 14 Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 10	(1) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Brooklyn vs. Manhattan,” <i>NYT</i> , vol.

		(6 innings)	9, no. 2811 (24 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 4
22 Sep (Sat)	?	Enterprise (Newark) 28 Columbia (Newark) 7	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 228 (24 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
24 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken	Jefferson (NY) 18 Mutual (NY) 17 (8 innings) (<i>NYC</i> : "The first part of the ninth innings was played, the Mutuals scoring one run, but it was too dark to play it out, and the umpire very properly called the game. ... for pleasant contests and games marked with gentlemanly conduct, Hoboken, this season, carries off the palm as far as we have noticed.")	(1) "Jefferson vs. Mutual," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (6 Oct 1860), p. 197, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 37 (3) Wright, pp. 51
26 Sep (Wed)	Greenpoint	Eckford (Brooklyn) 31 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 18 (return match) (<i>NYC</i> : "... another victory for the Eckfords, whose career this season has been unequalled for uninterrupted success, they winning every match they have played thus far, their first defeat being reserved for their contest with the "Champions," which will take place early in October, probably the 8th inst.")	(1) "Eckford vs. Enterprise," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (6 Oct 1860), p. 197, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 74 (3) Wright, pp. 44 & 50
26 Sep (Wed)	Coney Island Wyandank grounds	Vigilant 2 (Brooklyn) 18 Good Intent 2 (New Utrecht) 10 (home-and-home game - 5 innings) (<i>BDE</i> : "But five innings were played, the game being called by the Captain of the Good Intent, owing to indisposition on his part, or more probably to save themselves from being badly beaten.")	(1) "Base Ball: Vigilant (of Brooklyn,) vs. Good Intent (of New Utrecht)," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 231 (27 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2
26 Sep	Railroad Ave.	Eureka 23	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no.

(Wed)		Newark 14 (<i>NDA</i> (1): “The great match of the season in this city—Newark Club vs. Eureka—will be played on Railroad avenue on Wednesday. Much interest is manifested in the result, and a fine game may be looked for.”) (<i>NDA</i> (2): “One of the most interesting games of base ball of this season ... was witnessed by many spectators including an unusually large number of ladies.”)	227 (22 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 237 [<i>sic</i> : 231] (27 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
27 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 19 Mutual (NY) 12	(1) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 37 (2) Wright, pp. 46 & 51
27 Sep (Thu)	New Brunswick, N.J.	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 16 Liberty (New Brunswick) 16 (TIE) (<i>BDE</i> : “The Atlantics played very poorly, their entire play being far behind their usual standard. ... The Atlantics were without the able services of P. O’Brien, who is a host in himself. After the game the two Clubs and the invited guests partook of a dinner, which had been arranged at Strong’s Hotel by the Liberty Club. A large company, numbering some one hundred and fifty persons, were at the table, among them representatives from several of the New Jersey, New York and Brooklyn Clubs. The Atlantics left for home on the 8 o’clock train well satisfied with the generous hospitality of their Jersey friends.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Liberty of New Brunswick, vs. Atlantic of Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 233 (29 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 234 (1 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (3) Peverelly, p. 90 [switches dates of 27 Sep and 8 Oct games.] (4) Wright, p. 45
27 Sep (Thu)	?	Endeavor 32 Elm City 7 (7 innings)	(1) “Endeavor vs. Elm City,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (13 Oct 1860), p. 204, col. [xx]
28 Sep (Fri)	Greenpoint	Harlem (NY) 13 Henry Eckford 11	(1) “Henry Eckford vs. Harlem,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (6 Oct 1860), p.

			197, col. [xx]
28 Sep (Fri)	Vigilant grounds on Third Avenue	Exercise 29 Vigilant 14 (6 innings) (<i>BDE</i> : “The playing of both clubs was very good, especially the batting, considering the strong wind they had to bat against.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Vigilant vs. Exercise,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 233 (29 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2
28 Sep (Fri)	Newark	Baltic 1 (Belleville) 32 Eureka 2 (Newark) 31 (<i>NDA</i> : “The game could not be finished owing to the darkness, and was decided a draw game, ...”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 237 [<i>sic</i> : 231] (27 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 233 (29 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
28 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken	Eagle 2 (NY) 26 Adriatic 2 (Newark) 13 or 18	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 237 [<i>sic</i> : 231] (27 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 234 (1 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 6
28 Sep (Fri)	Newark Corner of West & Mercer streets	Newark BBC intra-club “muffins” game (scheduled and then cancelled)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 237 [<i>sic</i> : 231] (27 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 233 (29 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
29 Sep (Sat)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 23 Empire (NY) 7 (return match) (<i>NYT</i> : “It is almost needless to say that the Excelsior played exceedingly well in the fielding, and also at the bat. A friendly entertainment was hospitably ex[t]ended to their guests at the conclusion of the match.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “The game was a very agreeable one, and was played throughout with thorough good humor on all sides. As usual, the Empires were agreeably entertained at the close of the game, and very excellent speeches were made by	(1) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Empire,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2817 (1 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) “Excelsior vs. Empire,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (13 Oct 1860), p. 204, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 31 & 56 [latter page states game played at Elysian Fields, Hoboken] (4) Wright, pp. 44 & 49

		Messrs. Green, of the Excelsiors, and Broomfield, of the Empires. Among the guests present was Mr. Wm. Selden, of the Potomac Club, of Washington, who was taken in charge by the Excelsiors, and, as a matter of course, he was taken care of.”)	
29 Sep (Sat)	?	Eagle 31 Enterprise 20 [Newark teams?]	(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 234 (1 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 6
1 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken	Excelsior (Brooklyn) Knickerbocker (NY) (scheduled) (<i>NYT</i> : “The contest will, in this case, be no ordinary one, as both the Clubs are in excellent practice.”)	(1) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Empire,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2817 (1 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 4
2 Oct (Tue)	?	Endeavor 2 (?) 41 Constitution 1 (?) 32 (5 innings)	(1) “Endeavor vs. Constitution,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (13 Oct 1860), p. 204, col. [xx]
3 Oct (Wed)	Red House	Social (NY) 33 Independent 3	(1) Peverelly, p. 44
3 Oct (Wed)	?	Eureka 2 (Newark) 45 Amity 2 (Rahway) 23	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 238 (5 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
3 Oct (Wed)	Jersey City?	Hamilton (Jersey City) Adriatic (scheduled)	(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 234 (1 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 6
4 Oct (Thu)	Greenpoint	Eckford (Brooklyn) 26 Empire (NY) 10 (return match – 8 innings) (<i>NYC</i> : “The weather was very disagreeable, as it rained twice before the match was concluded.”)	(1) “Empire vs. Eckford,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (13 Oct 1860), p. 204, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, pp. 31 & 74 (3) Wright, pp. 44 & 49
6 Oct (Sat)	Newark	Gotham Jr. (NY) 8 Picked nine from Unknown (Paterson) & Lafayette (Newark) 5	(1) “Base Ball in Newark, N.J.,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1860

6 Oct (Sat)	South Brooklyn Star grounds at Carroll Park	Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 12 Star (Brooklyn) 12 (return game - TIE – 8 innings) (<i>BDE</i> : “This result [tie] was rather unexpected, as in the first the Brooklyn did not make much of a ‘show’ against the Stars, who scored some twenty-three or twenty-four runs, to the Brooklyn’s six runs. On Saturday the Stars were short of some three or four of their first nine, including Holt, their regular pitcher, but still they ought to have played a better game than they did.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “It proved to be one of the best contested games played on the same grounds this season. The day was cold and unpleasant, and the high wind rendered good batting and fielding anything but an easy undertaking, as the fielders hands were cold, and the wind prevented the balls from going far. ... At the close of the game, the Brooklyn men were entertained at the Star rooms, and good feeling prevailed among all.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Star vs. Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 240 (8 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Star vs. Brooklyn,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 27 (20 Oct 1860), p. 213, col. [xx] (3) Wright, p. 51
8 Oct (Mon)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 15 Liberty (New Brunswick) 10 (return game) (<i>BDE</i> : “The Atlantic’s old catcher, Boerum, who has been to Europe, was in his place, and at it they went. The game was a short one, interrupted for a time by the rain.” [followed by a long description of dinner]) (<i>NYT</i> : “the Brooklynites came out ahead after a very short game, the rain interrupting it for a time.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “At the close of the game, the Atlantics entertained their guests in splendid style at the Montauk Dining Rooms, cor. of	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic, of Brooklyn vs. Liberty, of New Brunswick,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 241 (9 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball: Atlantic, of Brooklyn vs. Liberty, of New-Brunswick,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2824 (9 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (3) “Atlantic, of Brooklyn, vs. Liberty, of New Brunswick,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 27 (20 Oct 1860), p. 213, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, pp. 63 & 90 [latter page switches dates of 27 Sep and 8 Oct games.] (5) Wright, p. 45

		Fulton and Furman streets, where a sumptuous supper was laid out, and full justice was done to it by the hungry guests, who found the proprietor of the establishment an admirable and very attentive caterer to their appetites. Songs and speeches finished the evening, Prendergast, of the 'Office,' being in fine vocal condition, of which his excellent singing gave proof.”)	
8 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 22 Jefferson (NY) 3 (6 innings)	(1) Peverelly, pp. 23 & 41 (2) Wright, p. 46
8 Oct (Mon)	New York 3rd Ave. & 61st St.	Eckford (Brooklyn) 28 Metropolitan (NY) 10	(1) Peverelly, p. 74 (2) Wright, p. 44
9 Oct (Tue)	?	Endeavor (Brooklyn) 46 Zouave (Brooklyn) 4 (7 innings)	(1) “Endeavor vs. Zouave,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 27 (20 Oct 1860), p. 213, col. [xx]
9 Oct (Tue)	Bedford	Powhattan Jr. (Brooklyn) 19 Oriental Jr. (Brooklyn) 10 (home-and-home match) (<i>NYC</i> : “The match was a sort of contest for the championship of the junior clubs, and therefore quite a large crowd was collected together to witness it. ... “the batting was of little account, as a very high wind prevailed for one thing, and the breaking of the bats, owing to cold weather, destroyed many hits that would have told on the score. ... we cannot speak well for the feeling that was occasionally manifested by some of the members of both clubs, but especially of the Powhattans; it was boyish in the extreme, to say the least of it. From what we have seen of the result of these matches for the championship, we are inclined to the belief that they are anything but	(1) “Powhattan vs. Oriental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 27 (20 Oct 1860), p. 213, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 77

		beneficial to the interests and welfare of the game, for though they lead to the acquirement of a great degree of skill in the practice of the game, the ill feeling that is engendered is an offset that is more important as a matter to be considered.”) (Peverelly: “Home-and-home game for the championship.”)	
9 Oct (Tue)	Brooklyn BBC grounds at Wheat Hill	<i>World</i> compositors 39 <i>Sunday Times</i> compositors 16	(1) “Base Ball: Sunday Times vs. The World,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 242 (9 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
10 Oct (Wed)	Bedford	Enterprise (Bedford) 25 Eureka (Newark) 21 (return game)	(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 234 (1 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise, of Bedford, vs. Eureka, of Newark,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2827 (12 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (3) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 243 (11 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5 [Enterprise = 24 runs] (4) “Base Ball: Enterprise of Bedford vs. Eureka of Newark,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 244 (12 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
10 Oct (Wed)	Newark	Newark Jr. (Newark) 18? Champion (Jersey City) 11	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 243 (11 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
10 Oct (Wed)	?	2nd nine 1st nine (3 innings – Oraton intra-club game) (<i>NDA</i> : The nines “played three innings and then stopped, owing to darkness. The 2d nine was ahead.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 243 (11 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
12 Oct (Fri)	?	Union (Morrisania) 20 Independent (Brooklyn) 9	(1) Peverelly, p. 49 (2) Wright, p. 49
13 Oct (Sat)	Coney Island Wawayanda grounds	Wawayanda (Gravesend) 33 Good Intent (Unionville) 25	(1) “Base Ball: Wawayandas of Gravesend vs. Good Intent,

		(6 innings)	Unionville,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 249 (18 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
13 Oct (Sat)	?	Gotham (Newark) 25 Essex (Belleville) 13	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 243 [<i>sic</i> : same no. as 11 Oct 1860] (15 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
In week prior to 15 Oct	Neutral grounds in Newark	Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) 33 Alpine (NY) 22	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 243 [<i>sic</i> : same no. as 11 Oct 1860] (15 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
15 Oct (Mon)	Williamsburgh (<i>BDE</i> & <i>WSOT</i>) <i>or</i> Greenpoint (<i>NYC</i>) Eckford grounds at the Manor House	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 17 Eckford (Brooklyn) 15 (<i>BDE</i> (2): “At least 3.000 persons were present yesterday to witness the first game of the home and home match between these Clubs. ... At the conclusion of the game, a sumptuous repast was provided by the Eckfords, to which ample justice was done by all.”) (<i>NYT</i> : The match “brought together nearly 5,000 spectators, notwithstanding the cold weather.”) (<i>NYC</i> : “The large crowd of over four thousand persons present, and that, too, on such a cold day, gave ample proof of the interest manifested in the result of the contest, and we never saw a clearer field kept, or better order preserved on these grounds than on this occasion. The good feeling manifested throughout this really exciting contest, was highly creditable to the two clubs, and fully showed the cordiality of feeling existing between them. After the game was over, the Atlantics and their friends were entertained at the club rooms by the Eckfords, and the day’s play ended in the most agreeable manner to all.”) (<i>WSOT</i> : “Great interest was manifested in the trial by one of the	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 236 (3 Oct 1860), p. 3, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (2) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 247 (16 Oct 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (3) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2831 (17 Oct 1860), p. 1, col. 6 (4) “Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 28 (27 Oct 1860), p. 221, col. [xx] (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (27 Oct 1860), p. [xx], col. 2 (6) Peverelly, pp. 63 & 74 (7) Wright, pp. 44 & 45

		largest audiences of the season, numbering full three thousand persons.”)	
15 Oct (Mon)	?	Henry Eckford 24 Mutual (NY) 19	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, p. 51
15 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken	Jefferson (NY) 30 Alpine 11	(1) Peverelly, pp. 41 &
16 Oct (Tue)	Uncas grounds at Hamilton Square	Monmouth (Hoboken) 25 Uncas (NY) 18	(1) “Uncas, of New York, vs. Monmouth, of Hoboken,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 27 (20 Oct 1860), p. 213, col. [xx]
16 Oct (Tue)	Newark	Oraton (Newark) 40 Niagara (NY) 12 (5 innings)	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 247 (19 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Niagara vs. Oraton,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 28 (27 Oct 1860), p. 221, col. [xx]
17 Oct (Wed)	Hamilton grounds at the corner of Gates and Grand avenue	Hamilton 23 Vigilant 25 (5 innings, due to darkness) (<i>BDE</i> : “At the conclusion of the game the Vigilants were entertained with a supper by the Hamiltons, at the Montauk Saloon.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Hamilton vs. Vigilant,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 249 (18 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
17 Oct (Wed)	St. George’s cricket-ground	Clifton BBC (Staten Island) 24 St. George’s Cricket Club 7 (return game) (<i>NYT</i> : “Nine gentlemen from each of the above clubs played a base ball match during the Summer at Clifton, Staten Island, which was easily won by the St. George’s Nine, who were most hospitably entertained by the Clifton gentlemen. The Clifton Club is the name given to an organization of gentlemen who reside during the Summer months on their property at this delightful resort, and who combine healthful exercise with amusement, some members of the	(1) “Base Ball: St. George’s Cricket Club vs. Clifton Base Ball Club of Staten Island,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2832 (18 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 4

		former New-Brighton Cricket Club belonging to them.” The St. George’s Nine, after this return game, “almost outdid the Staten Islanders in the hospitalities attending the first match. A sumptuous entertainment was provided for them in the spacious Club-house of St. George, which was garnished by the most general good feeling on all sides.”)	
22 Oct (Mon)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 20 Atlantic (Brooklyn) 15 (return game – 7 innings) (<i>BDE</i> (2): “The threatening state of the weather did not diminish the crowd of spectators, nearly two thousand being present. ... At the conclusion of the game the Eckfords partook of a fine collation which had been prepared for them by the Atlantics, and the two Clubs passed some pleasant hours in the delights of social enjoyment.”) (<i>NYT</i> : “The game and field were conducted in the most friendly manner Threatening as the weather was, between three and four thousand persons were present.”) (<i>NYC</i> (4): “Only seven innings were played, although the 8th was commenced, but before its close darkness rendered a suspension of play necessary. The weather was unfavorable both for the presence of the spectators and for the players, as it was a damp, cloudy day, threatening rain every minute, and the ground was wet and slippery. ... We noticed on this occasion, that the Atlantics did not show that discipline they did in the last two matches they have played. Without it, they can never expect to	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 252 (22 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 253 (23 Oct 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2836 (23 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (4) “Grand Match at Bedford,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 29 (3 Nov 1860), p. 229, col. [xx] (5) “Eckford vs. Atlantics,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 29 (3 Nov 1860), p. 229, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (6) Peverelly, pp. 63 & 74 (7) Wright, pp. 45 & 45

		play as well or with as much pleasure, as they would were they to preserve a perfect discipline in playing their matches. ... When united and in good trim, no club in existence can defeat them, but when in the condition they were in this match, we shall not be surprised to see them defeated. ... The Eckfords were as usual hospitably entertained by the Atlantics at the close of the game, and wended their way home highly elated with their well-earned victory.”)	
26 Oct (Fri)	Belleville, N.J.	Baltic (Belleville) 24 Eureka (Newark) 19 (<i>NDA</i> : The Eureka “club was short three of their nine, which made a difference in the same [score?].”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 254 (27 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
27 Oct (Sat)	?	Union (Morrisania) 36 Constellation (Brooklyn) 4	(1) Peverelly, p. 49 (2) Wright, p. 49
27 Oct (Sat)	?	Mohawk Jr. (Brooklyn) 26 Nassau Jr. (Brooklyn) 25 (7 innings) (<i>NYC</i> : “this being the second game they have played each other, both being fly games. The Mohawks are the oldest player of the two clubs ... Mulvaney ... made several baulks, although the Umpire did not think so. Mulvaney so plainly infringed the rule in regard to the movement of the arm, that we were surprised that any one could think otherwise. The match altogether was a very creditable display, and shows the rapid progree the Juniors are making in a practical knowledge of the game.”)	(1) “Mohawk vs. Nassau,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 30 (10 Nov 1860), p. 237, col. [xx]
27 Oct (Sat)	?	Mattano (Brooklyn) 14 Monmouth (Hoboken) 12	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 262 (2 Nov 1860), p. 3, col. 1

		(7 innings) (BDE: Article notes the Monmouth team are styled 'the Champion'.")	
29 Oct (Mon)	East Brooklyn Putnam grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 20 Eckford (Brooklyn) 11 (home-and-home game) (BDE (1): This game "will be played very shortly on neutral ground, and will attract an immense number of spectators, and serve as an enthusiastic and spirited <i>finale</i> of the base ball season of 1860.") (BDE (2): "The Eckford and Atlantic Clubs play their home and home match this afternoon at East New York. From the high reputation of these clubs the contest is likely to prove a most interesting one.") (BDE (3): "... the match came off ... in the presence of not less than six thousand people, On this occasion the utmost order marked the conduct of the large assemblage present, and a perfectly clear field was preserved through the efficient services of a large posse of police under the command of Superintendent Folk. The spectators, however, on this occasion were not as pecuniarily interested in the result as they were in the contest between the Atlantics and Excelsiors, and hence the comparative quietness observed by the friends of the respective contestants, who can very readily stand by and witness an exciting match without interfering with the game, provided they have not 'a fifty' or 'a hundred' bet on the match. ... Take it altogether, this contest was, we think, decidedly the best that has been played this season, and is a very appropriate	(1) "Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 253 (23 Oct 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 258 (29 Oct 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (3) "Base Ball: The Contest for the Championship—The Atlantics again Victorious," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 259 (30 Oct 1860), p. 3, cols. 2-3 (4) "Grand Match for the Championship: Atlantic vs. Eckford: The Atlantics Victorious," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 30 (10 Nov 1860), p. 237, col. [xx] (5) Peverelly, pp. 63 & 74 [latter page places game at Greenpoint] (6) Wright, pp. 45 & 45

		<p>termination to the most successful and exciting season known in the annals of the game.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “We would premise by stating that the result of the contests this season between the Atlantics and Excelsiors led them [sic: the] latter to withdraw entirely from the battle for the championship, ... Whether we estimate this game by the play of the contestants, or in the excellent order preserved by the large and respectable assemblage collected on the ground, we equally find good cause for warm commendation.”)</p>	
1 Nov (Thu)	Mohawk grounds	Mohawk 2 (Brooklyn) 6 Uncas 2 (NY) 4 (7 innings)	(1) “Uncas vs. Mohawk,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 31 (17 Nov 1860), p. 244, col. [xx]
5 Nov (Mon)	Hoboken St. George’s Cricket Grounds	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 25 St. George’s Cricket Club (NY) 0 (<i>NYT</i> : “Admission to the ground, 10c.”) (<i>BDE</i> (3): “This is the first match on record that has resulted in nine innings being played without each party making runs. ... This last match is a fitting close of the season for the Excelsiors, who, in every respect have gone through the season with great credit to themselves and advantage to the game. On the occasion in question the St. George nine were players selected for their ability as fielders, and the pitcher and catcher were experienced ball players; whereas the Excelsiors had two of their muffin players in their nine. The fact is it was a mere practice game for them. Judging from the result we think we could name two or three of our junior clubs that could easily take down the St. George	<p>(1) [ad in classified ads], <i>NYT</i>, vol. 10, no. 2847 (5 Nov 1860), p. 5, col. 5</p> <p>(2) [ad in “Special Notices” section of classified ads], <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 266 (7 Nov 1860), p. 3, col. 6</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. St. George,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 269 (10 Nov 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, pp. 56-57</p> <p>(5) Wright, p. 44</p>

		nine at base ball.”)	
9 Nov (Fri)	Hamilton Square	Sixth Section 13 First Section 5 (5 innings) (<i>NYT</i> : “A match was played ... between the First and Sixth Sections of the Introductory Class, Free Academy.”)	(1) “Free Academy Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2852 (10 Nov 1860), p. 8, col. 4
15 Nov (Thu)	?	Single Men 43 Married Men 18 (Newark BBC intra-club game) (<i>NDA</i> : “The match game ... was witnessed by a large crowd of spectators, ...”)	(1) “Match Game,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 271 (16 Nov 1860), p. 2, col. 5
17 Nov (Sat)	Uncas grounds	Uncas Jr. (NY) 15 American Star Jr. (Brooklyn) 14	(1) “Uncas vs. American Star,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 33 (1 Dec 1860), p. 261, col. [xx]
17 Nov (Sat)	?	Elmwood (Irvington) 44 Pacific (Newark) 10	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 273 (19 Nov 1860), p. 2, col. 5
19 Nov (Mon)	Columbia grounds	Free and Easy 17 Columbia 6	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Free and Easy vs. Columbia, of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (8 Dec 1860), p. [xx], col. 1
19 Nov (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic M (Brooklyn) 24 Exercise M 11	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Exercise,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (8 Dec 1860), p. [xx], col. 1
Prior to 30 Nov	?	Single Men 37 Married Men 33 (Irvington BBC intra-club game)	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 282 (30 Nov 1860), p. 2, col. 5
Prior to 30 Nov	?	Oraton (Newark) Juniata (NY) (drawn game – 4 innings, due to darkness)	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 282 (30 Nov 1860), p. 2, col. 5
Prior to 1 Dec	?	Knickerbocker Champion	(1) “Knickerbocker vs. Champion,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 33 (1 Dec 1860), p. 261, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET

			SEEN]